

An  
extensive Introduction to  
(Neo)  
**Gnosticism**





**Gnosticism** (from [Ancient Greek](#): γνωστικός, [romanized](#): *gnōstikós*, [Koine Greek](#): [ɣnosti'kos], 'having knowledge')

by  
Nicole Christina Sonnberger  
Trans-Woman (she/her)

2022, Stuttgart, Germany

Listen, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far; The LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

And said unto me, Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified.

Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: yet surely my judgment is with the LORD, and my work with my God.

And now, saith the LORD that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength.

Isaiah 49:1-5

# TABLE OF CONTENT

	Page
FOREWORD	9
1. The Basics	15
2. The Gospel	39
3. Esoteric	65
4. Political	97
5. Zeitgeist	115
6. Appendix	125
7. Acknowledgments	139
The End	146

## FOREWORD

1.	The Curse	9
2.	Fruits of Chaos	9
3.	Direction and Purpose	10
α	4. Some Terminology / <b>Preliminary Rundown</b>	11

## 1. The Basics

	A	-	Practical	15
β		a.	The Gnostic Path	16
	Hist.	b.	The Classical Path	24
		c.	Truth is the Way	34
	B	-	Scholastic	35
		a.	Old and New Covenant	35
		b.	History of Apostasy	36
		c.	Islam	36
		d.	Mormonism	37
		e.	Gnosis	38
		->	Conclusion	38

## 2. The Gospel

A	-	Intro	39
		a. The classical Understanding	39
		b. Etymology	39
lore		c. Progressive Thought	40
		d. The personal Angle	43
B	-	Individuality	47
		a. Gnosis of Personality	50
		b. Personality and the Collective	58

## 3. Esoteric

A	-	The Nature and Comprehensiveness of God	64
y		a. The Basic Assumption	66
		b. Infinity and stuff	71
B	-	Savior and Salvation	82
		a. The Other Side of the Esoteric	85
C	-	The Other other Side of the Esoteric	92

## 4. Political

A	-	The Forces That Be	98
B	-	Nuance and Wickedness	100
C	-	Jezebel & Babylon	102
D	-	Yin and Yang	104
E	-	The Burden of Poverty	108
F	-	Brainworms	110

## 5. Zeitgeist

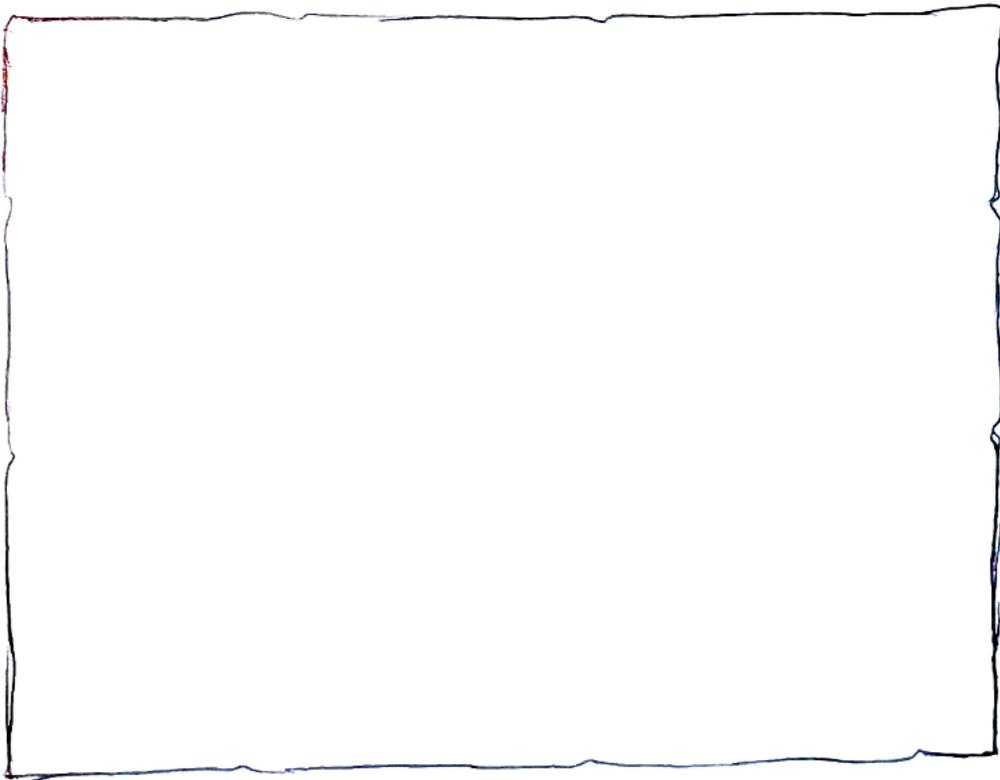
---	-	---	115
-----	---	-----	-----

## 6. Appendix

A	-	Trans-sexuality Cheat Sheet(s)	125
bib		B - The Garden of Eden	130
		ZG1 - The TFGs	132
		ZG2 - Groomers (Pedophiles in the Light of Gnosis)	134

## 7. Acknowledgments

A	-	Why I use the King James Version Explicitly	139
B	-	Archaeology	139
C	-	Apologetics	140
D	-	History	141
E	-	Virtue Signaling	142
F	-	The Golden Book with the Bitter Taste	142
G	-	On capitalizing the LORD's pronouns	142
H	-	Because Authoritarianism	143
I	-	My Identity	143



I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.

I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the pine, and the box tree together:

That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of Israel hath created it.

**Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of Jacob.**

Let them bring them forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they be, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare us things for to come.

Shew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are gods: yea, do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold it together.

Behold, ye are of nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination is he that chooseth you.

I have raised up one from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall he call upon my name: and he shall come upon princes as upon mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay.

Isaiah 41:18-25

# FOREWORD

## 1. The Curse

I'm not sure where I did read the words, nor what exactly they were. But they were somewhat adjacent to my discoveries that established the basis to what I want to tell you about here.

### **DO NOT SELL THIS**

In the modern day and age, so riddled with capitalistic features - it is difficult to not be at some point confronted with the issues of money and the moralistic implications thereof. But it should make certain sense to

### **DO NOT GATEKEEP SALVATION BEHIND A PAYWALL**

thus I shall share this for free. I produce this at my own cost. I maintain my means to provide this at my own expense. And so, to my concern, this should be as freely available as somehow possible - and at no point should anyone be required to have any money to realize their Enlightenment (→entry into the ninedom). Well, there's a small-ish problem to that; As there's a bit of a bottleneck when it comes to baptism. So, if we were to say, that this (curse) is to exclude travel expenses - I do not mean that you should feel free to use "travel expenses" as a pretense to gatekeep these truths behind a paywall.

I don't think it's likely, that that would matter, but ... I still want to be clear on this.

Also have I reason to believe and on that basis an obligation to inform you, that I may very well be protected under the Divine Law of the executive of the Ministry of Salvation. If you so try to get at me wrong - life might just get back at you so. Challenge it at your own risk.

What exactly the Curse does is unclear.

## 2. Fruits of Chaos

I have ... considered many times how to describe myself. Yet none stuck better with me, than that I'm paradoxical. In as much as I enjoy pragmatism and a well structured environment – everything I do ends in

some kind of general chaos. Give or take. And so is this also technically a work of chaos. There sure is love and compassion in here, but also cynicism and an absence of fucks to give. Give or take.

I do understand the good and the need of order and a structured approach - and I did what I could, to also get that to be a part of this. But once I got around to leaving notes for what a certain headline was to entail ... the chaos kinda took over and now I'm here with most of the text written somehow. And now I'm almost done. And now I'm done~ish? ...

And that's also just how it works for me. Rather than waiting for God to explain the things to me so I might take a sober approach to things, I've gotten used to just sitting down and leaving it up to God to throw me a bone when He sees fit. For I am good girl! I like me them cookies and headpats.

### **3. Direction and Purpose**

This is a big topic for me right now – in my actual life – and trying to do this right is a part of it. There's a direction – and there's a purpose – which so far, prior to this, to me has just been to write and write. For whenever I would sit down to give you a structured or sober or clean account ... I generally got stuck on some thing I had not yet thought of and so ... after a few attempts over the years, I eventually gave up on structured and sober. I mean, initially there were a handful of topics – and now I find myself more on the “everything” side of things.

So, this time, I bother not towards great ambitions. I'm somewhat tired and I really just want to get some things across. But yea, responsibility, decorum, such and such ... . It's all neat and fine but my limits are my limits. It might seem like God should help me out - and woops ... I find myself, mentally placed in a spot to go on a lengthy tangent on what God's obligation would be – between whether or not I do or might have free will – next to a few other things. These and questions alike might not be answered herein. Maybe. But ... hand a man a fish and you feed him for a day. Teach him how to fish and you'll feed him for a lifetime. Unless all the rivers and lakes dry out I suppose. Or all the fish die of some poisoning.

In other words – I hope that you'll be able to come to your own conclusions that won't make me wanna drive my head into a wall.

As for evidence, because ... a lot is said ... without evidence to go for it, there isn't a lot of it. Obviously. What I have for you here is perhaps best described as philosophical in nature, but we'll eventually get around to finding better words for it. It is self-contained, but I'll try not to go much into theory and mental gymnastics – while so far this whole thing has become more of a narrative to introduce you into concepts of transcendental validity. But I don't think there's too much of a need of me to tell you what it is – because – that's yours to figure out. Supposedly.

#### 4. Some Terminology / Preliminary Rundown

So, I'm old. At least am I getting older. At the time of writing this (the first draft at least; And so far), I'm 38. Soon to be 39. So, 38 11/12 ~ish. And I've been doing this for almost two decades now. Or more. Depending on how we want to count this. I started naively, trying to wrap my discoveries into a short and comprehensive document such as this. Things didn't go too well – and with me trying to figure out why, I slipped into a state of continuous rambling, chasing after each and every possible mistake. Again and again. In between I'd get to some "this time it's gonna work out" type of thing – and after I had somehow given up, I still found ways to write about my thoughts. As per usual.

One thing that got clear to me during that time is, that I had not come to an end yet. Apparently. And when I'd get there, I'm still not sure about. Except that now just by happenstance ... I'm writing this. So, eventually things just kept piling up, until eventually – or finally – I could try to summarize. And now that I've sunken time into this document, writing out some of the chapters/segments – and pretty much the whole thing, it's pretty clear to me that I'm probably not going to vastly reorganize this. Yup, pretty much. And so I can now comment on the structure here. And it isn't really well thought out. It is another ad hoc attempt at communicating myself – but this time I have a reason to go over it a few times to maybe even smooth out all the Kinks. I try to verbally procrastinate – sometimes too much and other times too little, while maintaining a direction for the sake of order – to varying degrees of success. And thinking that for now or ever I probably can't do any better, I'm committed.

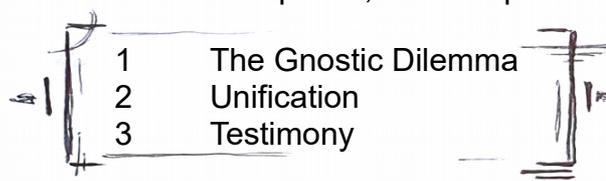
And I would love to be able to tell you everything all at once. To force compress and deep inject all the important stuff into your head. But two decades ish of more or less uninterrupted rambling ... doesn't make it easy to find a start. These aren't excuses – just observations that apply to the evolution and history towards this. I probably could try the same thing ten times and every time end up with a vastly different structure and approach. Next to the few things that need to be stated always. I understand that eventually I don't see the forest for the trees - and have kinda understood that eventually it's best to just say the things. But then the topic grows and the individual concepts that matter move further and further apart from each other – possibly **spread across different topics and categories**.

And no matter how I'd put it – well. Here's the thing: **Individual Truth**. I think the main issue is, that my way of understanding things is unique to myself. And so will you most likely **understand things in your own unique way**. And that may lead to some unanswered questions that I had not been bothered by. Or aren't answered right then and there. Or don't easily go into my state of mind.

At any rate however, I have a set of terms I'd call "the three main points". Something that just kinda made sense at some point in the past.

Essentially these are what things boil down to – so when you're lost you can return to them. They are furthermore easily regurgitated, as a bit of a reminder or reality check maybe. **A guide to what I'm trying to get across**. An easy starting point and control reference maybe.

These three main points, in some particular order, are:



The Gnostic Dilemma is, we might say, about realistic expectations of how 'Gnosis' fits into the public discourse – and that concerning concepts such as empirical thinking, religion, spirituality and whatever else. The idea in simplicity is: **That if God were to reveal a Truth to me, you would yet only have my word for it - unless He too revealed it unto You.** Unification then is the central aspect of what I have to share. That is Unification with the all-encompassing Spirit – so, **a state of unity with the divine (re-enforced by the divine), subsequent to Baptism.** Testimony is about access to that state of Enlightenment. **Matters of divine revelation that the individual has or may have access to.** Where, if the Gnostic Dilemma is a Fortress and Unification the Treasure, this is the Gate.

And this is important. As it is said: “I can only show you the way”. So I’ll write about Unification only in the most Basic of terms. But much how the death of Christ tore apart the curtain separating the Holy from the Holy of Holies, this isn’t about Arcana, initiates versus commoners or “things you wouldn’t understand”. This pretty much is about the things you would (or at least hypothetically could/should) understand. So, don’t worry. For the most part I’ll just ramble about Christianity, interpreting(sic) the Bible in a way that should be meaningful when trying to engage with the divine concept to any relevant capacity. Though technically these things are locked behind the Door, stored behind the Walls, not all of it is. Which is like ... **the Way**.

Another important term is **Enlightenment**. Although I don't really use it all that much. Or didn't. Mostly to not confuse the other interpretations of enlightenment that are being thrown around. And maybe it's also a little bit misleading in that the concept shared here, is more of a process than a sudden upgrade to omniscience or whatever. Generally, Enlightenment would however refer to Unification, where I have come to prefer Unification as a term because it is more descriptive. It's literally about 'Unification with the all-encompassing Spirit'. Enlightenment then is thereby a less specific term. More generally to refer to the cognitive process of Gnosis.

That now takes us to **the 13 Seals**, which ... I think may be the best thing to wrap your head around because it's easy. So, there are 13 Seals. Each Seal corresponds to an Experience, otherwise labeled as or relative to “the Guardian of the Seal”. Once we attain the corresponding experience, we “break” the Seal and essentially [level up]. And they are somewhat cyclical – as in “rinse and repeat”, give or take. By the time we

enter puberty we've most likely already passed the first 3 (it's like, impossible to read otherwise. Or navigate) - with seven and eight being generally things we would aspire. Seven, in all simplicity, is 'Independence' for instance; And the Eighth is Thought. Which is one of those issues with order. But ultimately, Thought after Independence is what this would be about.

That now however concludes the ... well ... "**eightdom**". I've gone through various ways of translating the term. Eightness. Eighty. Eightfold. It is, in all simplicity, the realm of experiences between the first and the eighth seal. Unification is about entering the "**ninedom**" - when put in these terms. Another way to label them would be "the eighth" and "the ninth". The ritual, or prayer – more to the point, of unification is a request unto God/the all-encompassing spirit, for that one key experience that allows us to pass the ninth seal (not related to the movie. It's nothing like that. They're not even called the same); Thus entering the realm of experiences between the first and thirteenth seal. The realm between the ninth and the thirteenth is somewhat artificial - at least it may be the best way to describe this to someone yet in the eightdom. But it isn't more or less artificial than the rest of creation either. It is however more direct.

What so happens, is that once God grants the experience – He acknowledges His unification with the individual spirit that is within you. So ... you. The difference to other experiences of God interacting with you – or revealing Himself to you – is in that here now a solid commitment is being established; And the side of reality that is His domain is opened up to you. That isn't as much a literal entry into a literal sphere of divine metaphysicality - but **that literal sphere of divine metaphysicality now starting to communicate itself to you – as a part of you**. Though, actually you're a part of IT. Imagine it **like being given a second(++)  
body that exists in an alternate plane of existence**.

But so, let's get started!



# 1. The Basics

## A - Practical

It needs to be stated, perhaps as per the Gnostic Dilemma, but also in regards to the design of the World we inhabit, that no matter how close I might come – to your understanding – to proving the existence of God, beyond the shadow of a doubt, through anything I write in here – that is not actually what's happening. It is even strictly against my conviction to do so. Give or take. I mean, it's not that I wouldn't if I could – it is rather, that my understanding of why I can't, outweighs my understanding of what good it might do, if I could.

Let me give you a brief ... glimpse at my reasoning here. The world, as is, is created as though there were no God. But that aside: From Colossians 1:15 - or indirectly from the first few verses of the Gospel of John – we can deduce that God is invisible; And Jesus is His body. Think of it so: If God is eternal – as in eternally vast – Him being visible would need to fill out all spaces everywhere. Which basically breaks reality. Because 'everywhere' in that sense is immense. Infinite. So I argue: All creation – inevitably – is inherently limited to some capacity; And the uncreated is transcendental to that. This is also why we cannot ultimately grasp God in His entirety. We can grasp whatever we can construct from within our limitation – but the actual existence of an actual infinity in its entirety will always elude our grasp. So, maybe it is just me that cannot imagine God filling out immense Space; Or me not trying hard enough to shoehorn some infinity into my limited consciousness. But the claim that God is invisible, does back it up. And more importantly: Doesn't require God to be spacially infinite. We'll get into more of it later, but God being visible to Himself is already beyond our comprehension. Yet does it eventually entail properties that are then finitely comprehensive. Like the term 'eternity' is a finitely comprehensive word to describe a finitely incomprehensible reality. And so the expression of this infinity – the creation, the word – is, or were, finite. Like the word: God.

Whatever the case though ... imagine a blue realm. All you would see were waves emanating from what appears to be an invisible block in the center of view. But there is no block there. It is only the appearance by the apparent consequences of one – created by God, or more specifically – as per this thought experiment: me, by describing it to you; Or furthermore yourself by creating the image. Or perhaps some CG artist in case people suck at imagination. Think of how a pantomime can make you believe that there are invisible objects they interact with. Except it's the objects that move and there is no Pantomime.

In as far as God exists and does work through folks – there certainly will be those ... indicators that are eventually obvious markers of the divine. Interactions perhaps. But that eventually is just our mind, our

understanding, drawing shortcuts to comprehend what you believe to be real. To so make visible what is (assumed to be) invisible. So, when I talk about things that happen in my mind – say, a flash of insight, something akin to a vision, ideas coming together to higher and higher degrees of reason – I am utterly convinced that God has His hands in there. I have experienced these things a lot, I have learned to rely on them, they keep pushing me forward, they give me pause, they can give me dominion even – but not yet have I found, to be utterly honest, a way to declare it to be so, without just assuming it to be so. And this is as close to “the source” as it gets outside of the ninedom! Assuming it so, to then imply it to be so. I can then argue and reason why I think it to be so – and you might agree that it seems reasonable. And the more often this happens, the more tired I get of writing out the disclaimer, because at the end of the day I’m still pretty certain. Now, generally I then will just try to find ways to say it without saying it. To so ... render God invisible. But yea, if you had years worth of my work in front of you and you continuously read "this thing happened to me" and "that occurred to me" and "I had this insight" and "that thing finally made sense" – while I can't but somehow imply that this is due to some "unknown" force acting upon me, you might eventually come to accept it, or think that I'm just playing out an elaborate ruse unless you might think that I'm just crazy.

And so I also like to think of it; Were God to show Himself to us: That we may, in event, always find a reason to doubt that He is what He claims to be. Maybe it's Aliens, or “Neo-Trinity”/the Architect, the avatar of a sleeping fish acting out its dreams, Benny Russell<sup>1:1</sup> – whatever. I love the idea of “Neo-Trinity”, by the way. Not as a replacement for God, but from the angle of us growing within our **God given potential**. Which we can use for good, or for evil. For order, or for chaos. And since a Trinity implies three, but Neo and Trinity are only two, there still is space for God.

So, rather than finding signs and evidence for God in this outside world – this journey takes you inward. There sure you might only find darkness and chaos, maybe funny colors that don't seem to follow any logic or reason, but maybe how high you are – and oh, there are microbes swimming on the surface of my eyes ... . But it is there. It will not be obvious or apparent at first – but once God will take you in, taking you by your hand ... you will uncover layer upon layer to greater and greater degrees of depth – within that apparent wasteland. Deep beneath ... the Black Fire. So, this first part is about 'practical' concepts.

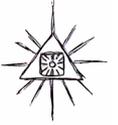
## A. THE GNOSTIC PATH (WISDOM → BAPTISM → UNIFICATION)

### 1. Wisdom

So, say, that I at the very least confused you enough for your inner agnostic to be awoken unto gnostic-curiosity. Being gnosticurious. That would be a great point for me to tell you about

## James 1:5.

>>> **If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.** <<<



(Teehee! It says Liberal! I'm also sure that the 'him' here is meant to be taken as gender-neutral)

And here's the thing: We – if we want to take this to a discussion of pragmatism and philosophical/psychological analysis – are eventually talking about **personal gnosis** here. And personal Gnosis, to my understanding, is a lot about **suggestibility**. So, once we're part of a group that we enjoy being with, that talks a lot of whacky stuff we cannot fully comprehend – we're in a bit of a pickle. And through our conscious or subconscious desire or willingness to be a part of that group, we become suggestible. So, willing to embrace the truths suggested to us. The way I understand it, what happens is akin to deep dreaming ("DeepDream" - a computer vision program). Thereby an image is given to some kind of artificial neural network; And then it is effectively told to "look" for something in that image. Say, Dogs for instance. The output will then be some psychedelic hellscape of Dogs that is extracted from the image you provided. And this isn't only about "supernatural experiences". Either way it might merely come down to some mental/spiritual potential (tension → discharge) to produce those experiences.

This is why I think it's important to **not** ask for a particular wisdom. Like, to be exceptionally homophobic today, or to debunk that one person you don't like because it's constantly more right than you. But yet, more to the point, such also shows lack of faith in God. Or rather, you try to do Gods work for Him. Perhaps from some fear that God might not actually exist. And yet in interjecting, by censoring God, you take away from Gods ability to show you what He's capable of. You so produce an expectation that may exist outside of what God wants to show you; And further become suggestible to have this expectation met. Say: The more you require God – pro-actively – to snap you out of a thing, the more lost you are. Because that's not God's job. **It's yours**. So to enable change from within first, at least. It ... to the believer at least ... is a step of faith. To let go of what control you think you have ... and partake of the liberal givings – for so we shall also take liberally – **to a decline of our collective stupidity**.

This is similar to sticking to the Lords prayer verbatim when something is burdening you

## 2. Baptism

To move further along the path of personal gnosis and suggestibility, we also come to the next step in the journey as prescribed. Though one might also speak of the Eucharist, that's not really what matters here. It certainly is one of those ... moments of truth. One might put a lot of hopes into this act, or rite ... or commitment. And if it doesn't give you what you expected, you better believe, it at least did something for you. Unless you're part of some weird catholic cult where they baptize their infants.

Though I guess you could still try ... to find value in something you had no say over, which perhaps also makes the rest of your spiritual journey conveniently simple.

Baptism is however **one of two requirements** for the Enlightenment of Unification with the All-Encompassing spirit. Generally referred to as a 'cleansing' - it ... well ... does something. It certainly gets you wet. And if you got through it with the intellectual faculty to observe and judge whether or not there's more to it, you might find that ... well ... maybe. Maybe it's just some psychic shock from the submersion and re-emergence, perhaps it's the water in your ears, maybe some chloride in the water or hell ... LSD perhaps? Who knows? Who could tell?

Well - I can't. I only have theories. I only have my own experiences – and so far wasn't able to corroborate any of my theories with someone else. Generally however I assume that what happens (provided you **get the right Baptism** (1.B-d – Mormonism) – I assume it's relevant) is that some things are being clipped away from us. Some bad things go away and we're being made better people. I believe it changed how it feels to get drunk. That's also why I think there's a personal choice aspect to it. And *perhaps* why Mormons are so dang nice. But also are Mormons not perfect – and a lot about their religion kinda doesn't make sense ... if you asked me. So, we have a bit of an issue there that is to be resolved ... and to me it **firstly** comes down to the 'fact', that it isn't the end of the way. Nor the beginning. It's just one more step towards Unification. But more generally so it is a **particular** (Of, relating to, or providing details; precise) gift. A cleansing. And this can explain why those that got Baptized get saved. At least generally speaking.

That at least is the simple side of the story. The pragmatic theory to my experience and understanding. And on the off-chance that things are going a bit too fast: That could be because I'm in a bit of a rush and these items here only serve a practical purpose. One can sure sit down and write at great length about them. But also do I not want – or need – you to suffer through endless pages of meta-commentary, theory and what not to come to the point. And one reason things might not sink in, is because time is what you make of it. Now you read – later you may ponder. And some of the things here might take years to fully unfold. In a way, the journey never ends - even.

Baptism ... so is a ritual you can partake in, that has a promise attached to it. It's your choice, you get what you get – and that doesn't entail omniscience. By the way. It is a constant throughline to the matters of Gnosis, that the matters of Gnosis are **our own**. By the way. At least so in terms of Growth. God may try to give us insight, but if our Gnosis isn't developed to the point of embracing that, it's as if nothing happened. And that's His choice. Though also how understanding works. If we're wrong about something, we have to correct ourselves. If we didn't correct ourselves, we run into danger of being wrong. What protects us is to have known better – consequentially we make mistakes. Nothing ... special going on here.

And so, Baptism is simple – because all the stuff between the human and the divine; Why God does as He does, how to solicit information from or at least develop a relationship with God; Are of no concern. Those are the greater questions. And for here, this point, our own worthiness is measured by our own will to get Baptized.

### 3. Unification

And that is where Unification is different. The second requirement so is **worthiness**. Thus suggesting that baptism itself does not make you worthy. And yea ... I suppose it might mess with you if you get Baptized with impure intent – as it also doesn't really change or alter your intentions. And that is an important aspect to this: **Alignment**.

While this is still a pragmatic step; That is: Something to DO, for it to be DONE, so it can take effect; There's also a metaphysical component to it. *More so* than with the others. I could so also have skipped the Baptism part – and rather mentioned it through 'the two Requirements' - one of which is pragmatic and the other metaphysical. But still this is a pragmatic step. Full on Pragmatism. No metaphysical mumbo-jumbo, no getting into the right state of mind – sortof – no how to or mind this and that's, give or take – just your own way towards the various steps and what follows. Nonetheless: There's a bit of an increase in difficulty. Part 1 is easy, right? You just need to ... ask. The next thing is a bit more complex. You need the water and a Priest. And with that it might sound easier as it is, or seem scarier than is justified. This one however, well, is something that, say, nobody has ever heard about. Which makes it difficult as in impossible. But in as far as this is practically the revelation thereof, it's no longer impossible – and you need nothing but yourself. And "God's invitation", as it's phrased. And the cleansing of course. And so, a small jump into the theory rabbit-hole:

God can't help us if we don't comply. That much I can personally agree with, but ... we're entering difficult terrain. We'll get deeper into it later – concerning Shadow Truths, or how we might want to call it – but for now I want to continue with this line of reasoning, to maybe also do some tangential insight formation on matters of consciousness, thought and communication.



So, compliance requires obedience. Obedience allows us to 'see' one's lawfulness. Unlawfulness reveals disobedience, disobedience is indicative of a lack of compliance and respectively tells us you're in disalignment with the greater good.

So we've come from 'Alignment' to 'Obedience' - suggesting that the two then amount to the same thing. I did so via obfuscation and a chain of words – each slightly different from the one before and the one that follows. And while, if I squint hard and bend my neck a little (metaphorically), I can still find agreement with that logic, it's also really abstract. So – at no point was this meant to be turning into a matter of obedience.

Now, at no point yet is there a specification of 'what' we are to align to. It is merely implied – through the context – that there are those “gifts” from Baptism. But here we can similarly hike off, as per the intent that exists behind those or whatever.

▨ With it come expectations, expectations in form of demands, demands are a form of rules and rules make up a law.

And – I'm totally fine with this. However, still only in a somewhat abstract way. As so, there's a difference between obedience to the written law; And alignment to the intent behind the Law. And intent can be somewhat complicated. We can for instance say, that we shouldn't bump into people. It's rude, it's impolite. But are we now to punish everyone who also just by accident bumps into someone? And anyway – how does now punishment come into this?

A law, more specifically, is set up for us to have written rules by which we can regulate a sense of order. And it is then yet to be determined whether or not a given transgression is to be seen as a crime. What we are however (to be) encouraged by – generally speaking – isn't to not get punished, but to be a good person within the confines of *our society*. And so we come to another “magical” word here:

Compliance is of that part of ourselves, that makes up our **Autonomy**. Compliance is a difficult word thereby – depending on how well aligned we are to the corresponding demand. Compliance, Rules, Law, Bla, Punishment. Reverse Psychology is so a term used for when a demand causes the opposite reaction in an individual. Sometimes we also treasure our **autonomy** to a degree that has us react allergically to demands, or at least some, or perhaps ways in which they are delivered – which eventually gives us a hatred for the concept of compliance. We eventually say so: That we don't want to be patronized. So saying that God can't help us if we don't comply, to come to the point – implies as much as that God can't help us if we're in disalignment with His will. Sure thing. But here we now have the more serious question, of what good an imposed Law would do here.

In other words: One reason to use seemingly vague terms to describe things that “ought to be” more concrete – is that the things to be described aren't as concrete as we might think or like them to be.

And so – what it means to be 'Worthy' - to my understanding comes down to intent. One thing the New Testament so for instance tries to convey, is that we are inherently sinners. That we, on our own, could not attain Salvation. So what good is it to say: “OK, let's have a law like before but this time we pray really hard to not be sinners”? No. My whole philosophy here is predicated on the idea that there are things that God can do for us. That we need to be transformed – to some extent – so we can walk in the Light, as it were. And to do so, we need to be willing to embrace it. **The Alignment here is such, that God's work with us can flourish.**

At the end of the day, that's all we have. Of course we have to want to be good people. But ever so often we must learn that it's difficult. That we are impure or imperfect – and thus dependent on God's forgiveness. Within it, for us to be truly worthy, there must be the will to better

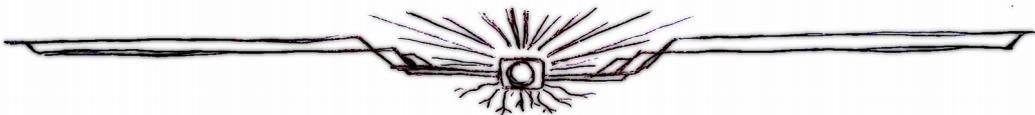
ourselves; Lest we want to end up or remain cynical about our nature, relying on God's forgiveness to be somehow enough. Although ... hmm.

And why not. We might sure receive some reward for try-hardening it. But from my perspective now, there is also this potential that exists through our will or desire to leave those shackles of impurity behind. That we might so live up to our potential. And surely God must see the value in our individuality – otherwise we might be perfectly happy just walking in circles all day long. So, it comes down to what we have for God to work with.

To keep it short: if we aren't worthy before God, He won't let us in (to the ninedom). In other terms however, this requirement is "**an invitation from the Father**". So, in that sense it is not as much about what we can do 'to be (come) worthy' - but about whether or not God wants us to be a part of His fold. And accounting for what God can do, that leaves us with some raw base capacity to align with that. We do thereby come down to the same set of issues – but from a different angle. So rather than wondering about whether or not we're aligned enough – the question may be whether or not God can work with us.

Either way, that decision isn't ours. To make it political or anti-political: Eventually we'd move from whether or not God 'can' work with us to whether or not God 'should be able to' work with us; Or on the other side: Whether or not God 'would want to' work with us. There's really only one way to find out.

Which takes us however to the other side of all this. If I baptized you, I could give you a certificate for it. Whether it means something or not. And that of course is one of those things. It's complicated bureaucracy stuff. On the one hand it's dismissive to argue that there's no point to it if we can't collectively tell that you "got in" - on the other hand it's lonely if we can't share our experiences. And if we can't stand together – how are we ever united? So, the way I read it, the experience to enter the ninedom can be a collective one. We might hope that things could work on good faith and reason alone – and generally that's how things are supposed to work anyway. But first of all it has to work for You. Then it can work for society.



And there's probably a lot more for one to put their concerns into. If you want something from the Bible – you can look into John 14:15-16:28. It's not explicit – but that's not the argument anyway.

At the end of the day, I have a hard time explaining this worthiness stuff. Maybe I'm overthinking it. I don't think it's a big deal; As in – you should rather be worried of severe disalignment. I assume. For if you believe/understand that this is between God and Yourself ... you should be fine. It's ... after all the Gnosis of it.

But enough talk ... let's ... get to the meat of things:

Beyond the requirements to entry, one is to be familiar with "the ritual". To that, one will need to know of three things. The 12 Aeons and how they are constructed, the 13 Seals and the Prayer itself.

### The 12 Aeons (and how they are constructed)

The 12 Aeons (and how they are constructed) - is important because it is basically 'the Address', but also a Foundation. As found in NHC II.1 - The Apocryphon of John:

The 3 Principles are

### Life, Will and Thought

The 4 Lights are (you don't need to remember the special terms)

Grace	(Armozel)
Perception	(Oriel)
Prudence	(Daveithei)
Understanding	(Eleleth)

I may at times use Mercy instead of Grace and Levelheadedness instead of Prudence. Those were my initial translations from German, though I always felt like Mercy might be too ambiguous. The terms here are from an English translation of the respective writing – so I'll go with those.

These two are part of the same – two separate facets of Existence. Thereby both sides exist as part of the other. And 3x4=12.

Armozel:

<b>Grace</b>	(Will)	visible stuff
<b>Truth</b>	(Life)	knowledge, idea, in- <b>form</b> -ation
<b>Form</b>	(Thought)	Form

Oriel:

<b>Insight</b>	(Will)	perception of grace
<b>Perception</b>	(Life)	perception of truth
<b>Memory</b>	(Thought)	Memory

Daveithei:

<b>Understanding</b>	(Will)	Manipulating thought/Grace
<b>Love</b>	(Life)	Potential of thought/Truth
<b>Image</b>	(Thought)	Potential to imaging/imagination, scheming

Eleleth:

<b>Perfection</b>	(Will)	Intentionality
<b>Peace</b>	(Life)	Wholesomeness. Hard to tell.

## Wisdom

(Thought)

"Self-Awareness" or something as mundane and "seeing the forest for the tree" esque.

The ability to combine/connect thoughts

Now, this isn't exactly the order you'll find in the Apocryphon; And I don't want to get too deep into explaining them. Just ... give it time, I suppose. I'm not sure why I structured them this way – nor why I generally start with Grace to the left and go counter-clockwise. It's just my personal flavor I suppose. And the Apocryphon seems to have things jumbled up too. So, whatever. The reason why we are to address @[God] this way isn't because He just really insists that you have done your homework. I understand, that once the experience is granted - the prayer will be of pivotal significance. The experience and what follows will rest upon the contents of that prayer - and the two will contextually supplement each other. Alternatively it's a kind of safeguard. Knowledge being the Key.

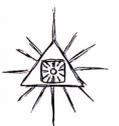
## The 13 Seals

Really ... it's not necessary per se, but it's just part of the knowledge of it all. Like a map. So ...

1.	Matter (undefined)	INFANCY
2.	Shaped Matter	
3.	Structured Matter	
4.	The 4 Elements	CHILDHOOD
5.	Life	
6.	Judgment, Reason and Acting	
7.	Independence	MATURITY
8.	Thought	
9.	The Force	TRANSCENDENCE
10.	Identity/The Light	
11.	The Receiving Spirit	
12.	The Producing Spirit	
13.	The Source/Well	

## The Prayer

1. The "Caller" [brings to mind] [the Properties of God]
2. The prayer continues with a Plea: [Merge/Combine/Conjoin (Connect, Link)] Yourself, all-encompassing spirit, with the individual spirit, that is within us. {Verbinde dich, allumfassender Geist, mit dem individuellen Geist, der in uns ist}



And that's basically it. There sure is a lot more that can be said - but for keeping it simple, this is all – err ... the basics of, the least – I really want people to know about. As you will proceed through life, if you chose wisely, you will come to fill in the blanks of what you care about here and there and why. Maybe you'll take the one or the other thing from what I've written - because that is a part of how this works.

Wisdom in and of itself doesn't care much about 'creating' knowledge, but to make sense of it. Creating knowledge then takes effort. Some dedication and Love. Wisdom will certainly help, because the more you're able to make sense of, the more you'll be able to meaningfully build upon.

I for myself assume that I was equipped with a strong subconscious understanding of these things - so upon reading a few things here and there, those respective pieces more often than not just fell into place and I could move on from there. The biggest problem in all of this was I, or rather: That part of me that grew up to internalize “worldly sorts” of messaging - thus producing more of an emotional struggle between what I believed to be true and what just made sense to be true. {DMX:Angel} More of it in Part 2.

## B. THE CLASSICAL PATH

What now THE classical path is - might be everyone's best guess. With there certainly being more and less educated opinions. I have to wonder how things worked. From what I gather, the records we have today emerged from within an environment in which Christianity has pretty much already been a thing. I would assume that between hearsay and the desire to cherish one's faith, there was a certain demand for the written word. And so I assume that the writers of the time had a certain expectation to cater to. But also things to clarify.

Therein Paul's work pretty much took over the 'western' world; While, we today know that, there have been Christian communities apart from that domain. Then, later, probably declared to be heretics and hegemonied away or something. "Go figure". ... Oh, pardon me. I sometimes get ahead of myself. They (the others) eventually vanished and ... we'll get to that.

I believe that a change of confession is very transformative. Duh. So, new converts - I'd say - are far more willing to openly embrace the religious concepts put forward unto them; While fresh deconverts are seeing to it, that matters of religion be as far from them as possible. And assuming that people were confused, to an extent, over the lack of clear descriptive guidelines ... Paul's efforts just worked out somehow. He may have delivered a sharpness to the concerns of gender and sexuality (not speaking of homosexuality in the modern sense, but in the 'classical' sense) that spoke to the people's desires to reject the ways of their time (decadence and classism I would assume). And that sure would then come to be a 'new' "classical" path. But what came before that?

Apparently, there were the disciples who would - two by two - just go out into the world to preach the Gospel. Whatever that may be. I think the one thing we can be sure about, is the whole "Son of God came down to earth and died on the Cross" bit. It should have been an easy sell if the phenomena we read of actually transpired. Apparently easy enough for hustlers from far and wide to be attracted to "where-ever things were at" to get a piece of the pie. Strange enough - also - for the rulers of the time to underestimate how much a new ... let's say: "beggars belief" might spread so hard it could topple the established deities of their respective worldview. Until it was basically too late - and folks had to kinda hustle along. Pagan holidays turned Christian would be a sign of the success of the Christian idea.

I also think that some Streisand effect-esque thing may have transpired with the whole ... feeding Christians to Lions thing. I mean, it may not have been all that crazy to roman standards - but those people they fed to the Lions would also speak of this ... faith of theirs. Of Love - of pacifism. All on the backs of a man who was crucified for the crime of ... being popular among ... the Jews or something. People that however weren't really cool with the Jewish leadership of the time, we may assume. Well ... "go figure". And all of that would just continue ... and ... I can see why the commoner might ... be sympathetic towards those "Christians". And yea ... Communism really sounds cool on paper! I guess that the Emperors and such weren't all that cool with it, but if they could establish themselves as patrons ... maybe nobody would notice.

Maybe. Who knows?

What we do know is, that the Christian hegemony did develop a very ... well ... independent view on the Gospel. Such as ... selling forgiveness for money. Sure enough an easy sell if the holy scripture is contained in a language barely anyone could read. But oh yea ... well ... progress. Time is a bitch sometimes. And so along came Luther, a bit of a war broke loose and once again ... hustling had to occur to maintain some status quo.

But sure, violence isn't the way.

One might remark it to be odd however, that the story of Luther and his accusations against the roman catholic church ... did end this way. It's one of those "technically it should be common sense but somehow it isn't" type of things. Wouldn't it be crazy if all that had been foretold? Well, who knows. I'm certainly a bit rusty on my prophets.

Now - from reading the Bible I certainly didn't get the clarity of information I hoped to get. It came to a point where I, while reading in it, was overwhelmed by Disappointment and yeeted (→to yeet: cancellation from close proximity) it into a corner of my room. Tears in my eyes. Which is probably one of the more recent "classical" paths. But I was also so deeply convinced that God existed - and that not by anyone. It was just ... within me. Like a rock. I couldn't move (the rock). Not that I ever wanted to. For some period of my time I threw a blanket over it, but that's in about

it. And so I prayed - because I, sure as shit is a digestive end-product, didn't know what to do. And yea, that's basically my Origin story.



"I reached through the Aeons, to arrive at the Power that is above all Powers - ..." - true story -

and ... a mysterious force was there, floating in front of me - invisibly - and then something came upon me. I picked up my Bible, read around in its backside where all the indices and termsplanations were ... became a **Nasirite** (4<sup>th</sup> Moses 6) and had a few question marks I needed to resolve.

Now, that, sure as daylight corresponds to the sun's visibility in the sky, isn't any form of "classical" path - which makes it classical in a way. "God works in Mysterious ways" - which I suppose also entails that we don't always get it. But that's also it. The Bible, not sure if it made a lot more sense to me. It became more accessible however. It's ... complicated.



I think the closest I got to learning of "the" Classical path was when I turned back towards the Book of Mormon. I picked one up during a stay in the Philippines. And ... yea. When you open the part where Jesus appears among the Nephites (3 Nephi 11 – going by the LDS version), he gives them "the Doctrine". 1. Believe in Christ, 2. Repent and 3. Get Baptised. And something about **the Holy Ghost and being as a Child** in the appendix (3 Nephi 11:22-37). I'm not sure how much percent legitimate curiosity and how much percent shits and giggles were involved - but I did then go through the New Testament to piece that Doctrine together. Because it's like ... all over the place. The NT sure speaks of Baptism and belief in Christ ... but those two things alone are much more in contradiction than in harmony with each other.

And so it is - that ... with the Bible you have to get a little bit creative when trying to make sense of it. Or ... versed in its peculiarities.

It isn't, at the end of the day, an amalgamation of random attempts at religion-building. Although there might be some of it, there is a comprehensive through-line still. God would vastly stay in the background while putting a few things into motion - while also making sure that folks would see God as someone that's not to be messed around with. And so there is this reputation which only ever gets stronger when things turn out His way. And because He is God ... the master of the ways ... that's kinda what tends to happen.

Some people also would say or write about how the word "Christian" used to be a derogatory term. Christians of old wouldn't refer to themselves as Christians, while they referred to their religion as "the Way" (*sourceless*). Now, I personally am not all that sure about that, because ... of grammatical inconveniences, actually. What am I to say? I'm a walker? But fair enough do I not necessarily refer to myself as a Christian either. I mean, I do, to make sure it is understood that I'm ... a walker (eine Wandelnde, so a stroller? anyhow) ... but Gnostic does just so much more for me.

When we move on to the Mormon angle, we're talking of institutions or institutionalized influence. Which is ... like ... the big Mystery. It sure stands out to be this missing piece. The Bible does speak of "the authority to Baptize" ... in relatively, but let's be reasonable, uncertain terms. There's the passage where Jesus sends out his disciples to spread the word - and there it is written that he gave them the authority to do miracles and baptize. And then it isn't until the letter to the Hebrews where we read about "priesthoods". All that is stuff that the New Testament - *conveniently* - leaves in the dark.

Yet we must assume that initially at least, this priesthood was present; And respective communities alive or thriving. And from things that were to be found south of the Mediterranean, we can certainly craft a few theories. At any rate – it eventually just disappeared; And with it any form of institutionalized Unity that might have come of it. And meanwhile worldly powers were warring over authority.

## Testimony & Faith

Christian history is certainly tumultuous. And respectively has the Christian faith changed a lot over the time. From possibly being a vague belief in a victoriously uplifting story that inspired introspection and self-improvement – to one of philosophy – to one of dogmatism – to one of authoritarianism ... and on. And it might be worth taking note of the fact, that for a long time the Christian banner has been waving in the hands of a religion that is very antithetical to 'the way'. And it certainly was no minor Church. The new Testament is a roman catholic codex after all – and the church was so dominant, beyond the shadow of a doubt, that all the other Churches that were, had to adopt it. Whether they just did or were coerced or bought into it ... who knows?

Mat 23:9  
2 Thess 2:4

And even today ... . For a while I had a strong interest in Horror movies – and the roman catholic mythology is most definitely the most dominant take on Christianity when it comes to that these days. It would seem that most wouldn't even have a concept of what else there could be. Rarely one might find a work daring enough to suggest that maybe the Catholics are the bad guys. Or ... something different, however. The only movie I can think of (by title) that takes a different route is Solomon Kane. It sure does glorify violence and implies it as the right solution to the given problem. But it is thereby also set in a very abstract fantasy world specifically created to be an action setting. And so does violence eventually become a Metaphor to maybe ask the questions between Dogma and the Right Way; But at the same time it's also about talents. Maybe more importantly so. It is what ultimately makes the argument's resolve.

And then there's the New Testament's lack of clarity. What it contains may have been valid for the people of its time – but while society evolved, its timeless claims wouldn't properly align with the rest of it anymore (the timeless evolves with the time, the rest gets stuck in the past). While Paul so may have written about the social problems of the

time, “we’re told” to take his words to be timeless prescriptions. Today all of it seems so confused, any choice between the churches may not extend far beyond a “vibe check”. And in openly supporting the LGBTQ+ community – the roman catholic church sets itself apart from how divided and broadly open towards hate and bigotry (US) Protestantism has become; As it certainly still exists in some competition with them – even if effectively on the same team.

Faith almost seems to be a laughable concept in all this. At first you roll a dice to see what church you end up in – and then you have to be faithful to its teachings. Faith in God, as a living being, that exists outside of and independent from our institutions, doesn’t seem to be much more reasonable. As this would eventually just add another bunch of churches to the List; Lest thou art willing to wander alone.

Faith however, can work like a currency. If you know where to get it from, you can end up with a lot of it. You might not be able to buy anything with it – but at that point the Joke’s on the world.

That's not me just claiming that I have faith while I tell people about Jesus - it's me preaching about the Gospel because the faith I invested in it has paid off. That's a Testimony. Though at that point the Joke would be back on me. The world so needs a disclaimer: “Warning! Interact with it at your own risk!” - and so the Joke’s on all of us.

But so, the Testimony I have first and foremost is for me. And so is my faith of the things given to me in response to the questions, uncertainties, interests and such that I've had. Also the big Testimony ... . You might read that I was high while I got it - and I really was high - and beyond that ... what's the point? I can't tell you that there were no hallucinogenic substances in that weed - I sure was ... "shoving a movie" as we used to say here.

In other words, it doesn't matter to you how deeply within me it did its thing. You couldn't even tell how deep my depths are. They're “so deep”.

On the other side then, talking about the "classical path" - there are things such as compassion. And ever so often I think that atheists are better at this because they don't have conflicts of interests between their ethics and whatever doctrine their church requires upholding. And so far I haven't heard much about Church hopping. That one (person) would, after turning Christian, jump from Church to Church until they found the right one - or an acceptable one at least. I guess there are some that ended up “seekers”. Some of what I see existing is certainly better than others. But outside of that that I think, once again, a lot of the confusion comes down to some kind of suggestibility. And perhaps naivete over how complex Christianity is/has become.

So is there this brand of faith that requires unwavering trust in the "God will take care of all things always" take, where ... everything is for a purpose. It's really just a matter of personal flavor away from blaming the victim for “attracting Gods punishment”, rather than the perpetrator for

"executing God's judgment". So, if you somehow became a believer and all Churches in your vicinity were frauds - you would, by that faith, still be encouraged to think that whatever church you end up with is the right one. Because ... it's fate. Purpose. Like, say, you got a Pamphlet and all your life's troubles come to your mind and all of a sudden you believe in Salvation ... and yet you're given no tools to understand what's been handed out to you.

And then eventually comes the Crash. The person is no longer able to hold back all the doubts - and then it's either ... try finding the right one or turn atheist. And the problem with finding the right one ... well ... is essentially the same that led to that point. Something between luck and misfortune. Or you've gobbled up that churches doctrine and teachings and what not so hard - that you're barely aware that there might be a superiorly different interpretation to the whole thing.

Then there's that prosperity Gospel. It primarily makes sense outside of the context of the Bible. It talks to an "ought to" type of conceptualization of God who is to reward you for doing good. And I hate it. I hate it when it comes from Christians and I hate it when atheists believe that this is what God has to be. But sure. Given all the crazy shit atheists **believe** about God - it comes at no surprise that they're atheists.

And that is belief **in a broader sense**. Belief in the "classical" sense would imply some religiosity. To me, belief, and thus faith by extension, is also a matter of ones own will and ... we might call it "cognitive energy". You can want to believe something, thus consolidating the presence of an idea within your consciousness. It however isn't willpower to me. It's more like "spirit". And it can form subconsciously. Which is I think what most people understand as 'belief' in the casual sense.

The reason now, why I think God isn't supposed to reward you for doing good - is that it cheapens the whole thing. There's an entire book of the Bible dedicated to it. The book of Job. At one point Jesus literally rejects all the wealth of the world. The Bible is no stranger to critiquing the pitfalls of wealth. If you're confident about both, anti-social capitalism and Christianity ... something's wrong with you! Or your beliefs rather.

Which is ... a pretty "the classical path" take on Christianity - or so - walking the way. But then you eventually enter a roman catholic cathedral and you're amazed ... and perhaps proud ... that your humble religion has grown to such glories. But yea. I don't think people at "those" times had much of a concept of the hegemonic structures of capitalism nor a hint of an alternative to that.

What? Tithes and Taxes can be used to generate common wealth? What wild alien philosophy!

And because it harms the interests of the church ... which shall not be clearly defined here ... adopting such philosophy would eventually make you a heathen. A heretic. A WITCH! (sarcasm~ish)

And that so takes us to a weird thing. The Bible for instance tells us, that His sheep will recognize His voice. Mormons call it "the Light of Christ". It is the idea that we all subconsciously know God. Or His will. But why then is it that we can't agree on what it is? Demons?

Well. We could call them Demons - but what do they do? What are they trying to tell us? Or what does the Light of Christ try to tell us? - to not put the cart before the horse. Else it gets silly. Once you start doing the opposite of what "the Demons" try to tell you - if there is a clear opposite - wouldn't they just tell you the truth? Who is to say that they can't?

So, what is it that we all subconsciously know about God? Or Gods will? The Gospel? If that is even the right way of looking at it. Who knows? But what else we have are biases. And those are learned. As a trans-woman, I would know a thing or two about that. I grew up with the bias to see, understand and rationalize myself as male. For, certainly, obvious reasons. There needs not be malicious intent for bad things to happen. Such is the nature of accidents.



What these biases can do would be visible when it comes to the "Christian" assimilation of the Americas. If you're able or willing to see. See ... there's a story in the Bible about that. It may be a bit vague regarding the context - but what's clear is that it concerns Peter and his attitude of interacting with foreign cultures. So he is given a Vision. A bowl descended from heaven filled with all sorts of unclean animals - and a voice spoke: "slay and eat!". Peter refused. And then the voice spoke: "What I have declared clean, do not declare unclean". (Acts 10:(9++)). The context is that Peter was called to visit a roman noble of some sort - and whatever context we may have to assume about that, the simplest were that between Jews and Romans there were different concepts of religiosity; Including matters of the cleanliness of food. So was, Peter, at the very least instructed "to not insult the roman" "by imposing his Jewish antics upon him(/them)". The rest would pretty much ... just follow.

And sure enough. For centuries Christians would eat pork no problem! Which does in conjunction with literacy issues and the respective gatekeeping not mean much. So, there probably was never a reason to doubt it. Time being a bitch again. And thus no need to know about how come. And so it would be forgotten, if ever known, that our (western) ancestors were the heathen ... in that old tale of Christianization. Once upon a time.

And yet so these pork-eating drunkards would go out to teach people about some kind of purity. The irony is staggering. Or sad. Yea, actually ... it really sucks!

It sure gets weird when thinking about a Cannibalistic tribe. Or, if you so will, a culture with ample queerness. But that's all it is right now. Weird. There is a section in the Bible that impressed me from the get go. It ... talked to something inside of me ... wanting to be like that. As I got older and read the story again ... I was a little bit disappointed - until some time passed and that old veneration would return. Until I would get to remind myself of that disappointment again. It's most likely a conflict between my

understanding of the story and the harsh contrast to the written word. So (Acts 17:16-23~), Paul walks through Athens and suddenly gets upset over all the idols he sees there while somehow rambling about his own beliefs it seems. Which I find oddly relateable. The locals at first look at him like he's crazy - but then they invite him to talk about whatever it is he has on mind in more depth. And so he starts by acknowledging their religiosity - and gets to speak of an altar he had stumbled upon, that had the inscription "TO THE UNKNOWN GOD" written upon it. And so he moves on to say: This is whom I speak of.

You might call it as you will. Infiltration from the inside or whatever. That to me isn't the point. To me it is about understanding the ways in which other people conceptualize the truth as to find a common ground to talk about the things. And it is sorely absent from modern Christian thought. Manitou, Prahna, Dao ... . I cringe, internally, deeply, about how hostile Christians are to eastern philosophy. So much in fact, that they demonize Yoga and Tai Chi. Now, I personally HATE Yoga. But **Tai Chi** I could not **recommend** enough.

So, I'm not saying: "Dao/Prahna/Manitou is God, therefore be Christian now". But we there have a basis to talk about "the thing". We can listen to them talk about what they think about it - and perhaps add of it to our understanding. We can talk about what we think about it ... and yea, share of ours. That's probably where we run into issues ... since ... modern Christianity isn't particularly enlightened. ... Savages ... . Some at least. And ... with it come negative expectations. Christianity induced PTSD ... .

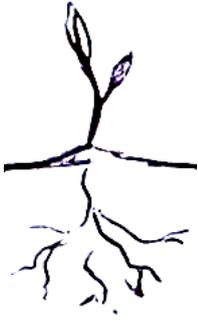
### **The TRUE path**

So. The "classical" path may be ... what I said it is. It still is just ... hearsay, fairy-tale or whatever - if you ... well, don't like it's implications. So, we have the Bible - and I sure am no enemy to its content. But what bothers me a lot; And I'm sure there are reasons, peace and love, forgiveness and Gods grace; Is that so often – to believer and unbeliever alike – when we discuss faith and the bible, people are adamant to have these concise and definitive, prescriptive and descriptive statements to rely on. "It is so!" ... "sayeth the Bible!" and like so we shall understand God's graces!

Yet was it Jesus who said accordingly - to Paraphrase: God did a lot of stuff and if you wanted to write it all down you couldn't. Something something particles in the observable Universe or whatever.

And so ... let's talk about the Sermon of the Mount. If I were to say: "In I.T. speak: Jesus didn't include the laws of the Old Testament into the new Covenant" - people would point me to the Sermon of the mount and ask me: "Why this?" And we can go as far back as to Jeremiah, where it reads:

**Jeremiah 31:31+32**



>>> Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah:

Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they brake, although I was an husband unto them, saith the Lord: <<<

And people will still wonder about how come they understand the new Covenant to essentially be just like the Old One; Moving on, let's say, when challenged to answer contradictions or alternative interpretations, as the Scribes and Pharisees would. So, something along the lines of: "We have figured that in this case we shall acknowledge an exception" or "It conveniences us not to acknowledge your critique!". "I shall disagree with you firmly on this matter – alas!". But how? What? But OK.

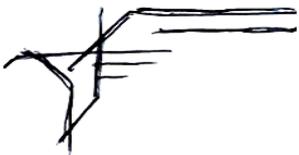
OK, the sermon of the mount. One of its center pieces is a bit of a rant against the scribes and pharisees.

### Matthew 5:20

>>> For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven. <<<

But OK, what does it mean?

Well, what I like to point out is, that the "ominous" verse (**Matthew 5:17**) begins with a little bit of a curiosity. "**Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.**" The curiosity being, why Jesus had to point that out. Why would anyone think that Jesus *am come to destroy the law*? And ... what does it mean that he came to 'fulfill' it? I mean, what does it matter to us ... ? So, OK. It is fulfilled now ... is really just words to be puzzled over. It might just say that we can now get over it.



We might come to contradicting opinions of what led Jesus to this opener. It is however clear - when so reading through the Gospels - that Jesus didn't have much of an "And such is the Law!" attitude on things. I mean, the dude could literally bend reality around himself ... and resorted to it liberally. Freestyle. But whatever. Just a funny side-note.

So, when pressed to answer what the biggest commandment is - he named two. Two, that in all actuality are so obscure, most had probably never taken any real notice of them - if they had even ever heard of them. It's like saying that the free spice handouts are your favorite meal at [Popular Restaurant]. So we got **Deuteronomy 6:5** and we got **Leviticus 19:18**. And I can't help but wonder if it was from this response of Christ, where this very weird way of quote-mining the scriptures originated. This whole "out of context? Well, we'll make it fit!" attitude. At least do these

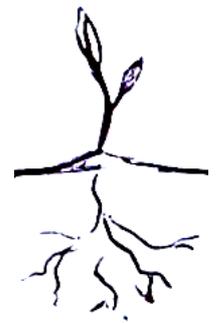
laws read like ... side-notes. Anyhow. Maybe Christianity wouldn't have survived without it.

And he moves on to add - as a reason for why he quoted these two - that **"On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets."** (Matthew 22:40)

So, we can say - and if you don't want to have the consequence, this is the statement to rebuke - that Jesus overall took a pretty philosophical stance concerning matters of the Law. Mostly highlighting aspects around them, such as to address the human aspect - that this "because we can!" shit isn't always a reason to act. That there are matters such as our own attitude to certain things. **"Those of you who are without sin, throw the first Stone!"**. Oh Jesus, this isn't very "Law and Order"y. I guess today Jesus would have to tell us why whataboutisms aren't really the answer either. I mean, sure - you're guilty but others are too - but if it becomes a habit as to dodge responsibility, it's kinda like ... we don't even need a Law; Right? And that would be a destruction of it!

So, can we start to see what I am getting at here?

Follow me on this one: Later in the sermon of the mount then (which I think doesn't extend beyond the ten commandments), Jesus moves on to raise the bar for obeying the Law so high, that it is impossible to be free of guilt. To say, and that's the "catchphrase": **By the Law alone, we cannot obtain salvation**. Or in other words: If we don't understand WHY the Law exists, we can't uphold it as God desires!



Like, sure. If it only exists to God's personal amusement, I can get behind the whole "do this" and "do that's" - or maybe rather the "don't do this" and "don't do that's". Not that I like it, but well ... gotta make a living somehow ... I guess. So, maybe though we can appreciate that this isn't really what we find ample evidence for. Rather it goes so much farther. That although we may have reasons to seek vengeance - we also should see reason in not beating each other over our heads all the time. But that is also ... old stuff, basically. Here and there at least. Taking it further we also speak of rights. As we have attained some standards in wealth - there's the question of whether or not abundance should be for everyone. I mean, if we had a tree that produced enough food for everyone - should we build a fortress around it to sell the fruit, or should we just say ... free meals for everyone!?

Should we work to make life livable for as many as possible - or should we work to make livability as difficult to attain as possible?

Well, whatever your answer may be; What I so gather implies, that Jesus fulfilling the law is about Him adding a few bucks to the bucket of understanding. Why we need them in the first place - or rather: With what mind we should approach the concept of Justice. Justice can be Wicked! Yet I say, it needs to be Righteous! And Jesus gave us **the right** to go there.

## C. TRUTH IS THE WAY

Jesus is the way, the truth and the life. So, the four are somewhat interchangeable. Like how John 14:23 allows us to exchange Jesus with Truth – and so those that Love the truth, are Loved by the Father. And there is a sensible difference between saying "Jesus is the Truth" and "Truth is the Way"; As when saying that Jesus is the truth, we can move on to declaratively suggest what Jesus is all about to essentially create a truth of our own. And my argument is, that once our interpretation of "Jesus is the Truth" diverges enough from "Truth is the Way", for us to be forced to reject the one or the other - we are to reject our interpretation.

It to me is one of the more fundamental principles to life. Even if we can say that God can bend everything to His will - the issue is that ... no ... He can't! There are certain things that just are ... . His existence being one - mathematics being another. I mean, I suppose He could still bend our ability to do math - but that would be cheating.

So, when it comes to truth - there are things such as honesty and honor that come to my mind in terms of supporting concepts. Though they ever so often move me to be troubled over our relationships with words. Counter to that we have the "the ends justify the means" way of thinking - but that eventually leads to hypocrisy. Rules for me but not for thee - people get upset - you have to do a police brutality "because reasons" - and because you can, all sorts of things are now regarded to be Witchcraft - except it applies to You. Then it's obviously God power (sarcasm). And so I tend to believe, that the ends eventually get to reflect the means - rather than ... what glorious idea there may have been.

As Jesus said:

**>>> Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also. <<<**

### **Matthew 23:26.**

I however have always been, and still am, confused over all the "two fabrics" stuff. It might say how it is if you mix things incautiously or maliciously. As the Bible perhaps.

See, I used to be as naive of a believer as they come. And over the time, a lot of that naivete has been stripped from me. And in process I lost a lot of ... my, let's call it: Christian Bible Zeal. The thing is, that naivete isn't about the truths one is naive about, but about the wrong conclusions that we make based on them (the truths). So perhaps if we lack context.

So - I used to strongly believe that the written word is as divine as your ordinary Christian would. Except I at some point understood its flaws a bit better, perhaps. But its light would still shine brightly to my sight. But over time, I more and more abstained from making exalting arguments for the Bible. It now isn't that I don't believe it anymore; It is rather that it isn't

necessarily conducive to the discussion. So - eventually something just "clicked" and I started to look at things from the other side. I'd barely notice it - nor have much space to pronounce it. It didn't change my understanding of course. Yet instead of finding the things that were wrong, I could focus on the things that were right.

As an Altar of Light, hidden in a Temple of Dust.

## B - Scholastic

### A. OLD AND NEW COVENANT

I emphasize it here and there. There is an OLD → Covenant, and a NEW → Covenant. The OLD → Covenant was made between God and → Israel (the People of) during their: Exodus (from Egypt). It entails the 10 commandments, a whole lot of additional rules and regulations – a good chunk of which revolves around the construction and maintenance of → the Tabernacle. The central gist of it was that there are rules, transgressions were Sins, and to atone for them, people had to bring sacrifices to the Tabernacle. (Exodus 20+++)

It further came with a → **Blessing and Curse** (Deuteronomy 28:1-46), the gist of it being that if they did God's will they'd be going to do fine – and if they didn't, dispersion or how to put it would be going on.

Eventually they did so badly, they didn't even have the means to properly practice their religion anymore (absence of the Tabernacle, including the Ark of the Covenant). Because for the most part Israel was split into two nations that were at constant war with each other, they whittled themselves down – and then came a long period of Israel being an occupied land; Handed down from conqueror to conqueror until eventually being independent again. ~ish.

Some say that the first mention of the Gospel is in Genesis 3:15. We find a more satisfactory prophecy in Isaiah 7. Focusing on Verses 13-16 we can read that a Virgin will give birth to a Son whom she shall name Immanuel (God with us), apparently born to the house of David; And that during a time where both houses of Israel are essentially poof. In Jeremiah 31:31-34 we further find a very clear announcement of a **NEW** → Covenant; Along **some insights into the nature of this** Covenant.

**>>> But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them,**

**saith the LORD: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more. <<<**

It is interesting then, that the Quran puts Moses and Jesus next to each other. Those would be the two humanoids, however, that did play the key role in the giving of either Covenant. While with Moses we have a story of God doing grand things, with Moses as a tool, in Jesus we have the opposite. God appearing as the tool to Jesus' doing of grand things. The name 'Immanuel' - and the virgin birth – allow us to suggest that this is no ordinary human. A.k.a.: God with us. Well ... of course I'd say that!

## **B. HISTORY OF APOSTASY**

Rather than going through all the things I've written previously, I think it should suffice to remind you that the corresponding term is Apostasy. I mostly encountered the term among Mormons; And it generally refers to the absence of [fill in the blanks]. A precise wording may be of significance. It could be an absence of the proper knowledge of the Gospel. It could be an absence of the tools to properly practice the religion. Depending on how we phrase it, we're either still in or already out of the Apostasy. And so I think a middle ground is acceptable.

## **C. ISLAM | METACOMMENTARY**

Islam ... is a peculiar thing. It may be the most unlikely of the Abrahamic religions, and yet it makes sense to assume that the other side of Abraham's offspring would also get to play a role eventually. The point is, that Islam - or the Quran - can be considered Christian; In that it doesn't only endorse the validity of Christ, it doesn't even fundamentally disagree with the Christian idea. It acknowledges Christ as a prophet and it acknowledges that Christ did miracles. There just happen to be a few verses ... . At least one is commonly interpreted in a way, that is used to disagree with one of the most fundamental concepts of Christianity; Which is that Jesus was/is the Son of God. The Quran so states that Allah never procreated - and sure. Allah is the infinite - His Body is literally Christ. So, unless He had sex with Mary to produce Himself as her child ... we can totally agree with the Quran at that point. As it reads in John: "In the beginning was the Word and the Word was God. [...] And the word became Flesh". It would so be ... a whole other level of weird if God wouldn't just ... make Himself manifest.

And so we get to this pesky problem that has riddled humanity for ages - and most certainly isn't isolated to religion. And it goes to show that the problem with "Identity Politics" isn't exactly a new one. The thing is that although there are ways for us to find mutual grounds, somehow ... we seem to have a knack for not doing so. This might be an uncharitable take on these things; With the most charitable take being to suggest that God did do a little bit here and there so those agreements wouldn't happen. For some reason. I certainly tend to believe that the Muslim attitude towards

Christianity is to do with the Corruption that had settled within Christianity - and I think that is one of those less controversial takes on the matter. It then is only slightly more controversial to add a divine purpose to that, which is to hold Christianity at bay until it eventually got rehabilitated.

And if this were so, Muslims were unable to properly tell Christians just 'what' is wrong with them. Else they'd just be (the better) Christians. And also was Christianity eventually dropped into the most progressive, intellectually advanced Civilization on this planet, at the time, and still somehow things went sideways. And since nobody really knows - weird ... takes on what is and isn't would develop; And I think ... this is a wrap.

**>>> He is the One Who has revealed to you `O Prophet` the Book, of which some verses are precise — they are the foundation of the Book — while others are elusive. Those with deviant hearts follow the elusive verses seeking `to spread` doubt through their `false` interpretations — but none grasps their `full` meaning except Allah. As for those well-grounded in knowledge, they say, “We believe in this `Quran` — it is all from our Lord.” But none will be mindful `of this` except people of reason. <<<**

### Surah 3 Verse 7

Two Fabrics?

## D. MORMONISM

Yes - my message is Mormonism adjacent. It may be shocking, but once you're a legitimate Gnostic, you're also technically a Mormon. But since, as of yet, the Mormon Church doesn't endorse me, that's also ... a bit iffy.

For all intents and purposes am I only cherrypicking from Mormonism - but since one thing I pick from there is the Priesthood, a.k.a. the authority to conduct baptism, what I would also call "the Keys to the Kingdom of Heaven", it goes a bit deeper than just, well, ideological cherrypicking.

Critics of Mormonism may be very familiar with the concept of the origins of the church being somewhat controversial. Not the events per se, but various details associated with them. People speak of multiple, differing accounts of the first vision and the "Blue Book" (LDS version of the Book of Mormon) is evidently not identical to the original 1830 version (not only in Chapter and Verse counting and punctuation (1 Nephi 11:21)). Seventh Day Adventists might want to interject on what the 7th day/Sabbath is; And contrary to what I learned of Mormonism during my time in the Church here in Germany, “proper” Mormons also seem to practice and believe in a lot of whacky stuff that is properly beyond me.

One part of Mormonism that I can endorse is 'the Testimony' (Moroni 10:4). I however don't write about it all that much - and that because I think that there's some groundwork you can lay that will make the Testimony more or less inevitable. Technically you may even be able to skip that part, with the Testimony you then have being established on more than faith alone. -\_- . The Testimony you then have, is then being established on more than faith alone. I however do have a Testimony - and it told me two things: The Church is true, but a lot of it is ... shady let's say. I did have doubts about the Church as my appointed Baptism came closer - and perceiving its flaws and its validity as not mutually exclusive is what "triggered" it for me. But I was also high - so, who knows? It worked out.

And so I reason, in hindsight, that the least the Church would need to be considered valid - has to go beyond shady records of a time long gone. So my focus resides on Joseph Smith Jr.'s accounts of having met Peter who also bestowed the Priesthood upon him. And this is also what "breaks" "the Golden Chain". I may doubt that it was Peter - but the Bible does in deed claim that some were chosen to live through the ages until the day to come (Matthew 16:28). So, even if the golden plates did/do not exist, this piece alone is I think worthy of a Testimony. In as far as the Priesthood is included. It's ultimately all that matters. Or ... a not insignificant part at least.

I do however want to close this by mentioning what I call the "Error 404" statement contained in the Mormon scriptures - which also isn't the only "oddly inspired" piece I found therein. It is alternatively known as **the strange act** - and found in the 'Doctrine & Covenants'. 95:4 and 101:95. So, yea. 404-ish. If you squint a little.

**>>> For the preparation wherewith I design to prepare mine apostles to prune my vineyard for the last time, that I may bring to pass my strange act, that I may pour out my Spirit upon all flesh <<<**

## E. GNOSIS

We are sorry. The wokes have stolen this section. Please consult your local secretary Angel for further instructions. We however are currently understaffed. Nobody wants to work anymore. Please stand by while the requested re-enforcements from Africa aren't available. They aren't happy tho. And #Doyourownresearch. A Joke.

## -> CONCLUSION

Come up with your own Conclusions.

# 2. The Gospel

## A - Intro

### A. THE CLASSICAL UNDERSTANDING

Jesus died on the Cross to atone for our Sins. (He is the sacrificial Lamb to end all sacrifice)

Now, this is the most central and most commonly known aspect of Christianity I'd say. It speaks to the selflessness of a controversially divine being - that would spark a movement preaching values of love and compassion unto a world riddled in lightlessness and warfare.

The phrase however is rather idiomatic. Which is to say: We possibly don't really know whether it actually means anything. As such it may however have been the best vessel to carry the Gospel into the world. Because - most of humanity has been subject to some kind of mythology that would cover at least some of the gaps in knowledge we had about the world. Thus people would be used to more or less meaningless mythology. So, even if we couldn't make immediate sense of what it means, we still can make symbolic sense of it.

We may argue even, that there is more contained in that image, than centuries of human development could properly digest. As the spirit of Christ's sacrifice would sprawl through our subconscious knowledge of the world ... growing across the generations. Not that the proliferated ideas were particularly new - yet participating in our compounding appreciation for the pacifist hero. Like Luke Skywalker. "Allegedly" (Eps 7-9 don't count)

And so eventually what would matter wasn't what is true or false - but the weight of the image in our metaphysical worldview.

### B. ETYMOLOGY

The english term, Gospel, means "good message" (old English gōdspel. gōd > good and spel > tale, message). Although I learned the German term "Evangelium", it is still referred to as the "Frohe Botschaft" ... the "Happy/Joyful/"Jolly" Message". The term "Evangelium" stems from the Greek (εὐαγγέλιον eu-angélion) and means "reward for the delivery of good news/message" or short "good news/message" or "message of victory". (sources: wikipedia (en and de))

Colloquially paraphrased as: (the) Good news.

## C. PROGRESSIVE THOUGHT

For whatever matters about the Gospel, one key item were: a comprehension of what this 'good message' is. Or what victory is being reported on. We have a lot of that in Christian Lore, like, salvation from sin, ... and ... stuff. But I don't really want to regurgitate Christian Lore here. I care more about the theosophy, the philosophy - the logic of it all. And that is pretty much what this whole document is about. Well, yes. It is about Gnosis. And I may yet have to shed some light on how Gnosis and the Gospel connect.

Gnosis – in all simplicity – is about 'having knowledge'. Or so the idea. More specifically then, as a Christian label, knowledge of the divine. And in as far as the Gospel is of the divine, it is heavily implicated herein. In part 1, this basically came in two parts. First we looked at the experience side of things. Which we may simply call: the process of Gnostic Enlightenment. The conductor for everything thereby is Wisdom. Where so in the second part we just came to cover a lot of grounds, to so gather lots of little snippets of available knowledge and information to spin a narrative. A narrative to make the process more comprehensive. So, for the wisdom to have some fodder to conduct itself through. Ultimately God's goal is to get you across the finishing line. And your state of mind – including your knowledge – might not be further from getting there on its own.

So, in a sense, everything that God would need for you that's in here, is one less thing you'd have to hunt for out there. And this stuff can take TIME. But on the other side there's also something about bringing us onto the same page. In as far as I'm concerned, there's my few pages. Beyond that there's a huge overlap with some opinions floating around out there. Perhaps not in terms of the experience and the corresponding faith, but conceptually speaking. There's more I could cover in here, overall, than I do; But there eventually I'll have to let the Big Boss do His thing.

Regarding the 'conceptually speaking', the perfect link to that would be the matter of progressiveness/progressiveism.

We may assume that the concept of progressiveism is a relatively new one. But **the ministry of Jesus Christ is a progressive movement at its core** already. The entirety of our history is riddled with change - and while progress might at occasion be by accident, rather than by design, matters of democratic rule and philosophical reason would inevitably imply that we might at the very least consider to do so (progress) by design - or with intent. One thing to keep in mind here however is, that progress is not universally good or bad. And a term that really does a lot of "work" thereby is: Proliferation. But I think I can do without.

Looking at the ministry of Christ, for instance, we may find that he had to deal with a kind of progress that he didn't like; Where, if we only think of it as a dynamic between progress and tradition, we can see a fundamental problem between the two. More to the point was the entire

era pretty much wound up in the bends of change. And so is one problem with tradition, that once it's getting caught up in those bends – those who maintain it must balance between the demands of progress and the demands of tradition. The Amish, though I'd generally look at them as an odd and peculiar fragment of the Apostatic state of Christian thought, are eventually however a commendable example of how to deal with it. Perhaps they even managed to build a functional communist society. But yes, that's one way. Isolation. Living to the extent of what the Bible could encompass.

When it comes to Jesus and his issues with the ways of the Jews of the time, the problem at first is one of the circumstance. So, the famous turntable scene at the temple for instance sure depicts what Jesus found as a gross perversion of what had originally been intended. On the other hand that is just what people did to streamline the process. It is from that, that we can speak of people that were unwilling or unable to abandon those ways – while there's still the matter on the other hand. So, the matter of how the concept of sacrifices did attach a price tag to sin. As we today still uphold the concept of the fine. The intention is clear: Don't do the bad thing; And you're fine. But more importantly would there be remorse. What may happen however, is that people might embrace the sin, willing to pay the price for it.

So, it's a double edged sword. And so did Jesus on the one side preach about the virtues of the Law; But on the other also of a new Order that would eventually manifest itself. The two can barely be separated; And yet would he not plot out a clear path for us. As it is written:

#### **Matthew 10:34-39**

**>>> Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword. For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. And a man's foes shall be they of his own household. He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me. He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it. <<<**

The Sword  
of Progress

This might just be the least understood part of the New Testament. And people using the Bible to justify Slavery, or people using the Bible to criticize Christians for adhering to the Bible because its endorsement of Slavery, are just a symptom thereof. Some might further take from this, that we should be willing to give our family members unto death for some ... political agenda (for what else would drive people to that sort of thinking?). But yea, it is still what this reads as. Jesus so just didn't do any political activism. And yet people would go to war over interpretations of his words. Which is what this is about.

So, when did the culture war really start?

>>> In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. In him was life; and the life was the light of men. And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not. <<<

### John 1:1-5



I'd say, that it started when people got a hold of the Light. That they found themselves envisioning a world, rooted in that Light. Perhaps we can call it hope. Or Love. And although that got eventually buried in confusion – the light shone in the darkness; And the darkness ... just couldn't extinguish it. The message of Love and Hope would always set itself apart from the darkness it would find itself in; And eventually Truth would also join the mix. And so whatever good has come from Christ being among us – is ultimately a product of our own ambitions in a better tomorrow.

Jesus did so gather a pretty diverse cast around himself. We don't read of any kind of discrimination; But that also didn't really change the way the world worked. Cultures around the world, throughout the ages, have developed patriarchal structures; To pretty much no ones surprise. The sexual dichotomy is real – and people would live accordingly. But little by little – as we so became more and more civilized – the reasons behind maintaining it as a social dichotomy became weaker and weaker and an adherence to them more and more ideological. Maybe it there is a stretch to ascribe emancipation to Jesus or Christian thought; But I still do believe that Christian thought did lay the groundwork for people to grow up with a certain positive or **righteous demand** in the world around them.

And so did people not think much of Christ's following. Nobody had a reason to discriminate because nobody was really suggesting anything to be "wrong". The rest is ... suggestion. Like ... saying: the women were pure. After all, they communed with Christ. So, whatever Christ may be to us, we would extend that onto those women. Say, a Punk band? Rebels with an Attitude? Socialists!? And just as people had not thought of emancipation until people started to talk about it, the same would be true about Gay and Trans Rights. Though today there's more of a "while we're at it" attitude to it. People call it wokeness. Though, sometimes we don't really know what people mean when they say 'woke' anymore. I mean, I guess we do, but ... at that point progressive concerns are lumped up together with corporate interests and strategies or the issue of not being enough of a douchebag and it's a whole mess. Words change. We'll get to that. *"Love is a Word. What matters is the connection that the word implies"*.

### Proliferation

But there's so the thing. What kind of progress are we talking about here? I mean, there's this idea, which is that human nature, when unchecked, will grow to more and more perversion. As if human nature in and of itself

were cancerous, the "moral" stance thus were to hold ourselves to a strict rule that would inhibit its proliferation. But it's not like we're given any kind of good examples. Instead what we see is how the most degenerate people we have ever seen hide behind the Bible.

You know, this shouldn't be a difficult topic. Especially not after what I've written so far. But at some point, there has to be "the crack". And I assume this is what this "loose joint" is going to be. And so I practically envision an army of basically braindead Zombies quoting Homophobia from the Bible while wielding torches and pitchforks. You know, the stuff that gets you feel really warm and fuzzy inside (sarcasm). And that so because instead of trying to understand the Gospel, they use the power of catchphrasing to construct their own outdated worldview into the modern day.

The thing is, a path is being laid out here. Either you go one way, or the other. If not something else, should there be such a thing. And if I might leave you with a suggestion before we move on and descend into the bowels of my theology – ask yourself: What do you crave? What is the fulfillment you seek? And what do you feed it with? For to me, empty hearts are bottomless voids – craving for a fulfillment that shouldn't exist. Pride that leads to vengeance in its craving for self-aggrandizement. Debauchery that sets itself apart from the common needs and feasts on the suffering of the unprivileged. Greed that sets itself apart from the benevolence that is intrinsic to righteousness. Hubris, disguised as a Savior. Authority, reading from an empty book, speaking empty words, cast out to ignite the wicked heart.

#### D. THE PERSONAL ANGLE

It so happens, that the matters of the new Covenant exist in a strong contrast to those of the old. And somehow I have a hard time putting what's on my mind here it into words. In therapy I've learned, that there is a subtle difference between wording things as a neutral/common and wording them as a personal. It's weird to me. Sometimes I'm just in a headspace; And I eventually come to express personal experiences as common ones. "Fire is hot". Now, do I know, that to you fire is hot also? Well, you might suffer some condition or have swallowed a lot of painkillers – so not entirely. But generally I have no reason to assume that it's a wrong statement. Heat and Fire eventually are interchangeable terms. But the more important aspect is to be more conscious about your personal situation. Fire is hot, therefore we [...should...] - isn't as personally effective as: I experience fire to be hot, I don't like to get burned, and I'm justified to avoid it.

It's therapeutic and maybe doesn't have a place when discussing empirical reality, where when discussing empirical reality the individual is often left out. For better or worse.

And giving advice is difficult. It doesn't feel right, for me, most of the time – because I know how easy it is to get stuck on your own version of what people try to tell you. Now, in my case I was right and everyone else

was wrong-ish. From nothing comes nothing. Work has to be done. My objection to being told those things was, that money isn't the end-all be-all. Things don't fall from the sky? Well a) not true b) I get the idea (food, money), but still and c) now, 15+ years later, things worked out alright for me still. I'm venerated I'd say. My headspace just happened to be superior to theirs. In a way. God is real, I did the smartest thing a person could do in response to that. But say you have voices telling you to do dumb shit. Or say the path you want to be on, specifically, isn't available to you. The very same "advice" might actually be bad.

And that's a problem with generalized statements. We're all individuals. And between two people who have opposed world-views, the average is somewhere in the middle, even if there is nobody who corresponds to it. Or, if we're on a narrow ridge and some stand too far to the left and others too far to the right – you can't just say go left or go right. Even if it might be tempting. But that's kind of the problem.

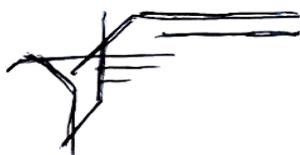
As we grow  
more mature,  
our wisdom of  
the things  
matures.

But anyhow. I am under the impression that we're ignoring a large part of the new Testament if we treat it as the old one. Like, why? The thing is, by the Old Testament ... I just follow the rules – and maybe find reasons to justify what and why. Not that it matters to me unless I wanted to convert to Judaism. With the New Testament, everything is more like a Puzzle. One I think we can't really solve on our own. But so, something the old testament for instance didn't entail, was a sense of our place in existence. The matters of social order and peacekeeping were presented as matters of obedience – eventually wound up in a mythological construct between dogma and the forces that people assumed to be.

So is there as fundamental a shift between the concepts relied upon in the old covenant to those put forth through the new covenant, as there is between gray and the spectrum of visible light. Life is diverse. Even if all the diversity accumulates into more or less monotone vistas – these in and of themselves again extend into a diverse spectrum. Species of animals can expose vastly different modes of behavior from each other, following different means of co-existence and survival; And even grass comes in a variety of ways.

Such is the beauty of the creative mind. The wealth of the spirit. And in that regard it would be an act of ignorance to believe that we could not cherish such diversity within ourselves, among each other.

Some might now wonder, or have wondered, how we might speak about the Gospel with confidence - 2000 years or so after the fact. How, if not in a strictly scholastic manner where we memorize the written word and regurgitate it as a situation solicits a response? But does it matter? Should it matter? What is the difference between me discovering the beauty of God within His creation, and my understanding to speak of it through the words of the Bible? There shouldn't be one!



### **Romans 1:20**

**>>> For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that**

**are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: <<<**

I did at first not want to quote that verse until later – because I thought it would be somewhat counter to what I was trying to get at. Which is, to look at things regardless of the Scriptures. But then, I guess, this verse is telling us as much. So ... there you go.

And that's the point I'm trying to make here. As a transition into the next part. That, yes. Sticking to the written word is ... cool, I guess. The truth of the matter may be complicated to get into. We may so wonder, at which point one is even entitled to preach. It is however so, in that whenever we preach, about whatever it may be, there's a conviction (or agenda) that guides it; Whether or not we can spice it up with the word of God. So I may have to make certain to tell you, that most of what I tell you here, may just be my opinion. And I very well hope that you can come to terms with my reasoning. But the thing is that I've come to a conviction. Of which I speak. Does that make it ... somehow less? It ... depends.

Early Christianity did rely on the philosophy and theosophy of things. It eventually took centuries for Christianity to congregate around a unified codex of thought - yet soon it would be forgotten that it could have ever been different; And people would sit down to argue over what it actually says. It is even somewhat easy to see why. Jesus wasn't big on prescribing rules – while further he rather ambiguated them; And so Christianity would be difficult to understand from a perspective of what to do and what not to do. But also is there a legacy thing.

Now, I've written about Paul's role to that enough, so I don't have to repeat myself here. Paul's work however usually gives me a headache. In the sense that he wrote a lot of nonsense that doesn't necessarily fit my understanding of the gospels. And making it fit is where the headache comes in. It's weird, because things that seem wrong at first glance are eventually just complicated - and just thinking of it gives me a headache. Was he homophobic? Was he a misogynist. Quite possibly so - but ... not necessarily in a way that doesn't make sense or is entirely unreleatable. I mean, to not handwave it away this time, there's a fair point to the 'misogynistic' takes of Paul. They are misogynistic from a position of emancipation. Which wasn't what people had to contend with back then, I assume. But are they misogynistic from a perspective of sexual dichotomy? Whatever the case, that mindset didn't stop Christianity from growing. People embraced what he had to say and there are plenty of women, I'm sure, that at the very least feel positive about their potentials that would put them into this back seat of this sexual dichotomy. And when it comes to emancipation and feminism – I do think that there's a bit of an issue when it comes to the idea of "social emancipation" while also maintaining a dichotomy. Now, I'm not really familiar with the social reality of the time, but a lot of what we today would read as misogynistic can be summed up as "putting the woman in her place". And that sure extends beyond Paul. Like how Genesis declares that the woman was created to be a helper. And all that, I think, is fine and dandy. But it is, when it goes too far, that it went too far. And how that was back in the day, I can't comment on – outside of understanding what the biological dichotomy implies of "the female". (→Similarly, modern gaming is vastly different from

gaming in the 80s and 90s. People so would sink hours upon hours into games that would strike people of today as unplayable←.) And I'm sure, that some of it will always be valid. I'll get into this here and there further down, so. It sure is rather easy to read Paul as misogynist, nowadays. Just as much of the times; And whether or not you want to ascribe prescriptive authority to Paul, as you understand him, is eventually a [you] thing.

But yet so if we returned to the beginning and allowed for the Gospel to be anything we want it to be, how ... could we find agreement? How could there be any kind of consistency? How, if we're consistently to be worried about agents of darkness trying to poison the well? Well, the answer is simple - as you may already know. If you are serious about learning Gods will - and you learn from Him about His ways - you will find agreement with those that are on the same page. Or in the same book at least. But yea. The history of it all kinda sucks. But in the end it's just a numbers game. And sure, the quality of the numbers involved.

And here I am. I find it easier to conduct my thoughts when I put them neutrally. When I distance myself from the expressions. Perhaps that's just part of formulating a theory. So far there wasn't much of it. I don't think the previous part was much theory either; But it does very well open the doors to it. To say, that you could probably formulate a convincing theory that runs counter to what I'm telling you about here. But it'd suck - I'm sure!

As part of my theorizing, I ever so often have to wonder about what to tell you; And ever so often I get a bit lost. Do I need to tell you about why violence is bad? Why we shouldn't look to it as a solution? Should I write more about the Law to make sure, that the part in the sermon of the mount where Jesus speaks of how great everyone will be who preaches the upholding of it, reflects of me positively? Maybe yes to all of it. What about people who think that the Bible is perfect? What about people who think that it isn't? And so I get to build this tree of possibilities in my head. What will these people think or say if I don't write this or that, but what will those people say if I do write - then I have to this, and maybe also that and that while we're at it, that gets rid of that problem but now there's those who think such and such and ... and I figure: that isn't what I'm trying to do here.

Did you know that Roe v. Wade led to a drop in crimes?<sup>2.1</sup>. Allegedly. Here's a bit of a humorous take on it: [Puts on Sunglasses - not literally]: To come back to what I wrote earlier: I assume it feels, or seems, weird - or wrong, to find a truth in the actual world and to then go to integrate it into religion. Like: "Hey, I found this true thing in reality. Does our religion allow us to accept it?". But that's religion. "If God says it's a sin, it's a sin". And so it's a "both sides" kind of thing. Atheists don't think religious people are much capable of making sense of reality - and Religious people don't think there is much sense in reality. And if you find yourself in either of those camps, this document might be a wild experience for you. Given I get everything across as intended.

The thing is: Sooner or later we have to move beyond the confines of the Bible. At the very least to discuss something we might deem worthy of discussion. But, that's also what the hypocrites do.

So yea. I feel comfortable for as long as I can be as grounded with the Bible as it gets. It's ... even a bit fun sometimes. In maybe a little bit of a psychopathic way. Disregarding all the flaws there are with it – things like: What to make of 2 Kings 22:8?<sup>2.2</sup> – it still serves as a container for God's work. And here's the thing: You are free to see for yourself, if you can, whether or not I superimpose some kind of alternate Gospel on top of the one we find in Scripture.

To my belief, Jesus had 12 disciples because each of them had a different perspective. Their own way of looking at things, with different things that mattered to them, different personalities, different expectations on life. It's like how the Gospel of John stands out in comparison to the others. But – we didn't get much out of that. And still I think that each of them would have a different take on the Gospel, including the part of merely telling the story. And so I learned a few things – about life, the Gospel, life and the Gospel, the Gospel and life, since I've been in the ninedom. And so what follows – is what came of that. So, we're leaving the beaten path – as I'll introduce you to the finer concepts of:

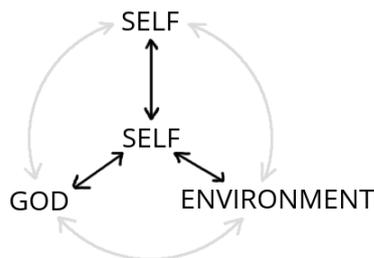
## B - Individuality

### Intro

If I had to label my take on the Gospel - I'd call it **the Gospel of Individuality**. A few things thereby have already been mentioned. At the start of it, there is the Gnostic Dilemma, and after that it is ... what that means for us, individually; A.k.a. the individual Journey, personal Enlightenment. And so, at the core of it, we're here also mostly looking at the individual in the Ninedom.

One thing that will come to matter thereby, are what we might call "the three fundamental relationships" we engage in. These also serve as a Template to say: **Gnosis isn't a religion**. ~ish.

Religion is an abstraction of the divine to engage with it on a more personal level as part of a community. In that regard I have a religion, but because of the missing community part it's also only half a religion. It is the fundamental problem that exists with what I want to share here – and perhaps also my primary, personal interest with doing so. For a long time I was worried that I couldn't make any progress – at all – in the Ninedom; Following the idea, that Enlightenment is a process of mutual illumination. To suggest that there is no such thing as "self-illumination". But there still is Gods part to it. A lot of it just fizzles out into my loneliness, but certain aspects are also just between God and one's self.



## Individuality

We are individuals. Not only that, but also are we spiritual units isolated from each other. What I have seen, what I have learned, what I believe, what I try to accomplish - those are things I could at best try to tell you about. Maybe with the added bonus of God somehow more or less visibly giving you a thumbs up to those things. But at the end of the day we have our own experiences, our own personalities - our own ways to value or cherish the various things that be. We have different tastes, different passions, preferences, talents, strengths and weaknesses.

Needless to say: Not all of our ... passions, preferences, talents and such ... can just and simply be taken as the gospel; Since either of those has the potential to lead us down dark paths. And so we come to the religious sense of morality. Based on the understanding that there are good things and bad things, a set of rules is being conjured up that ought to line out 'the right path'. So "for as long as you don't hurt anybody ..." perhaps. Regardless of how difficult a topic this is, whatever psychology, religion, legislation, biology and what not might have to say – within the Ninedom, what matters is so:

At first there is God - and He sees your heart. Because there is **nothing** that **can exist without His notice**, there is no part of you that 'is' without Him knowing. More on that later. As He welcomed you into the ninedom (if so), it is now His objective, in proliferation of this union, to work the fibers of His light into your consciousness - since now, as per the intent of it, you are one with the divine. While your senses at first have to attune to these new impressions, all that is going on at first is a somewhat elusive light-show. The more you attune to this Light, the closer you come to being able to see what is happening. In all this, God is still invisible – and we are as a plant ... growing in a vast blackness. Alone. Alone with a light shining into this darkness. And yes, this is a metaphor. But, not for how you might experience things already. As you, while these ninedomy things are going on, also just continue to exist, you still get to experience that part of your life that you're familiar with. You make experiences, you get to have desires, thoughts and things of that manner. But then, you'll find, the Light interacting with these things – as they exist in your consciousness. Some will be as mirrors to the divine Light; And so you will no longer grow as usual, in the dark into the dark, aimless without vision. But towards a (new, different) light you will find very compelling to grow towards.

## Community

This is the very intimate, individualistic side to this. And then there is the other side, in which you do not exist in a dark void, but as part of a society you may or may not have chosen to be a part of – and ... across things such as Christians being persecuted and Evil dictators imposing their vile rule upon the lands and the plea of the righteous and all the other things that so happen in this world ... the thing is, that it may happen, that the things that are right in the eyes of God, aren't right in the eyes of the world. And the challenges of dealing with that, are ... somewhat beyond what I'm trying to tell here; But it just somehow matters.

On the bright side however, we may assume that in as far as a law is righteous, we shouldn't have a lot of problems here. I just want to make clear that if we're talking about legality – we're possibly talking about a human framework that isn't fully attuned to this greater thing I want to introduce to you. And yes, eventually a righteous society comes to reflect the righteous attitudes of its people. On the other side, there's also the matter of physicality. Being able to fly, is perhaps one of the coolest fantasies we tend to have. A great many people might develop a passion thereon. But we can't 'just live on it'. More on that later.

In as far as God now is aware of each and every one of us, whether or not we're recognized in the Ninedom, we may surmise that God has a good idea of what we're all about. Individually. The next step to this is, that God can very well try to think about making sense of it all. To figure out, how our various individual demands in life can combine in harmony. So, based on our individuality – our independence as individuals – rather than a set of rules that is to somehow patch us together in peace. Or pieces.

*This however is complex in the Light of our evolution.* There would be '**the most sense**' as based on how we're now. There would be 'the most sense' as based on the best of our selves. Then there's all the space in between – with all the many ruffles that *each individual choice and affiliation* might bring. As a function of time as we all grow independent from each other. So, the best I can be, might depend on others. Say, a partner or friends. But in what way? Does it require them to be their best selves or not? Which I, real quick, want to label: **The social dilemma**. Would I now be a person that would help someone else to be their best self? If so, what would it mean for me? It seems as if – the moment I were to bend towards someone else, I bend away from my own. Yet in consequence I might find something precious that I couldn't have on my own. And Love now, so in terms of an eternal partnership, couldn't go without this mutual adjustment towards each other. But at that point I'm no longer going to be the best self I were without it; Which then again has an impact on what affiliations I regard how and how I might function in those of others. And so – in that regard and others – we'll often get to the matter of **priorities**. But those too need to first be experienced. And one has to trust that God is a great guide and knows what to show you when and all that.

## Realities

Now surmise, that there are two individuals that hold opposed preferences. Neither really harms anyone - but the one thinks Monogamy is the best love and the other thinks Polyamory is the best love. Now can God not take a position without invalidating or somehow lessening one or the other – other than one that accommodates both. And as this is supposedly true **across myriads of individual perspectives; God can only be truly valid in a transcendental state that encourages us to mutually strive for a better tomorrow** in acceptance of our diverse ways of living. But it so also takes away Gods freedom to take a position. To be a being. To have preferences. And this is ... where things get a bit wild. But we can here see one thing about the Trinity. God, the Father, who is already invisible and eternally transcendental – is that. God, the Son, who

is already a manifest self of God – is that. And God, the Holy Ghost, is God as individually manifest within ourselves.

We now have the effect, that while God may be in one place by His Body; He may also be in another place by His emergence within You. It all of course relates to the Father, but so is the Son no longer involved in this particular Hierarchy. A triangle. What the Son furthermore identifies with, may in event be recognized as an alternate place → besides the one you find yourself at. And this is what I'd call the 'fundamental abstraction' ... of our individual realities; Thus producing what I regard "**the Gnostic religions**".

## **Religion**

I think so, because I experience myself as in a place other than where Jesus' at. And I experience it so, that where Jesus is at – is where God is at. This Godhood thereby is a bit of an abstract – maintained by the Light that is within us, as a part of Christ. God Himself is however, in His transcendentality, not strictly bound to this Manifestation. The Father here is again an entity that exists around and beyond all this – producing a totally abstract theology that maintains this order of apparent separation through the Holy Ghost. This means that we can have different concepts of 'the Divine' no more or less valid than the other, but all nonetheless in slight contradiction with the rest. Contradictions that don't bother us in as far as the divine maintains our symbiotic unity with itself.

And sure. At some point, none of this matters. We just form one society, one group, one community. We have our individual quirks and preferences and recognize them with the necessary respects to co-exist. We do have the intellectual capacity to do so; And because Jesus and the Father are the same, there's also nothing weird going on with that.

Which of these two sides now matters for us, does however depend on how engaged we are, at the time, with either the more individualistic aspects or the more neutral ones. It can be a bit weird at times, as it takes some getting used to. That so due to how the Light within us testifies of Christ, in contrast to how you personally synergize with the spirit.

## **A. GNOSIS OF PERSONALITY**

### **Reality Check**

In other words, we may speak of a Gnosis of Personality. To know yourself. But ... more. To know yourself in the light of the best possible future. One part to this is Religion. Knowing where your heart is at will influence the way you think about relationships and friendships. What however comes of that also, is this impression that the present is however more of an afterthought. And that is one thing about the Ninedom. Truths can be crafted. They can be valid for the sole purpose of their effect. And so the future can become the past, because what you aspire – in union with the Light – can be re-enforced through concepts that influence us as

Memories do. I for instance do have memories I'm not sure about, whether they are memories or not. I however also do have memories I am confident in, aren't memories – but they might as well be in how well they align with my peace. And they help me be my best self(/selves!).

In that regard, there however is this issue with 'reality'. It is this abstract world beyond the Land of our *Origin*, but at the same time it's the world we occupy, live in and subsequently have to come to terms with. I'm sure one doesn't need to be in the ninedom to feel this way about it. And sure, it might be the consequence of similar circumstances. But rather than the Light, it would be things we learned as children, dreams and expectations we grew up with – and the matter with reality being at times a bit sub-optimal when it comes to that.

And so, until we get the 'actual paradise' upgrade, we have to learn to be human in a way that doesn't suck – and the more enlightened we are as a whole, the more we can accommodate for things outside of the barest of minimums. Perhaps even so that aliens, far more advanced than we are, could look at us - but still be like: "WTF? How? I want this!".

Because, life doesn't have to go that way. We might also have to prepare for a nightmarish horror survival story filled with intrigue and violence as we navigate the wasteland. And however we might come out at the end of that, could just be a whole other Level of sub-optimal.

Yea. It might be a quirk of mine to throw in some existential pessimism every once in a while – some twitches I can't really control. I kinda need it. It's deeply rooted within me. Perhaps as a consequence to remind me of what this actual reality now is like, versus whatever dreamworld I might prefer to live in.

In that regard there also is the "we" part; Which at times is impersonal. In a way. Some might even move on to take out the calculator. Which isn't wrong per se, but it's cold. And if you don't feel like people care about you, you kinda have to take care of yourself ... and all that. And that's kinda where we are. Although self-help at times includes the ability to see others that want to or are capable of helping you. It can still get ugly when things are getting desperate. Here we could then take out the big calculator. Computers to run a simulation that runs on approximations of probabilities based on a few sliders about human needs and available supply and stuff.

And, there's a lot going on in this "we" space. It primarily consists of all the many "I" spaces; and in part takes shape through how these "I"s relate to it. To basically say that we have to acknowledge this "we" aspect if we want to come together somehow, but in doing so, we have to ask ourselves the questions of who there is to say what its identity is going to be. So again we're faced by this conundrum where we kinda have to tell each other that the whole "I" part is wrong - but that doesn't really solve the identity issue. So the "I" part is necessary, but where, when and how does the "we" fit into that? Sure, it makes sense that we somehow would need rules - but what are those going to be?

I have already provided a bit of an answer. And I might try diving into it in a separate document. But I wanted to re-emphasize, that what circumstances we live in ... is forever dependent on our influence over it. And that is also valid for one other thing that is looming on the horizon: Infinity.

## **The Flux**

And there so is this thing. What we are, as individuals, **individually**, is always co-dependent on the individual, **collectively**. And within our perpetual self-actualization – we maintain a kind of **consistency**. **A self that is as it is and grows through itself to once again be itself**, with varying degrees of change. But also do we exist in a constant flux. We so may change “who we are” between different environments – and from moment to moment. As I think: Only a fragment of ourselves can be/is “active” at a time; Which can also come with a variety of cognitive issues. Split personality issues for instance. Being transsexual did that for me – where there was I to the outside world and I to the inside world. And for quite some time, both would even be unconscious of each other. And I assume related to that, I sometimes just wont remember things I definitely should remember. But even if you don’t have strong internal contradictions, you might have something like a “dark alter ego”. And overall – our multiple facets would exist to varying degrees of alignment with a “center of self”. And so you might think of yourself as the bestest of people, while to others you would appear to be the grandest of douchebags available. That because what we believe of ourselves isn’t necessarily realized throughout the entirety of “our flux”, let alone our environment. Saying that our “center of self” can be somehow out of whack; And we perhaps don’t like to acknowledge it. Which isn’t much of a conscious decision. And that eventually makes it more difficult for us to spot stupid ideas or opinions. And ultimately ... I don’t think that we can maintain a given state-of-flux. So, we can’t just shed our dark side by ignoring it. By ignoring it – the shift of the flux might even make it come out more forcefully. Overall however, this “center of self” is what I want to further focus on.

### **“We dream, therefore we are”**

Each of us may know or dream of **that perfect environment** for themselves. At least when assuming you don’t have multiples of those. And in some way, those **can be a bed to our minds**. As we exist in and through interaction with our environment, we can exist in and through interaction with an ideal. Or dream and such. And as the world is ever changing around us, while shared by all the rest, we have to acknowledge that our individual ideals aren't always going to be comforted by our surroundings.

That at the very least is an earthly issue. And let’s give it a name. It’s ... a macro-social dilemma. And it comes to bear as we try to reconcile matters of what is good/best for us individually with matters of what is good/best for us collectively. And it matters to me here because this “light personality” that we individually develop between ourselves and the Light is simultaneously an ideal and actively real. While it grows in ... essentially

a headspace ... interacting with a reality entirely beyond the physical one we occupy – it yet does grow ... I would say: tangibly. And this not much different to how we grow in relation to our ideals – or possibly: **Delusions**. With those however, I'd say we're like ... swimming in our own soup; As the dreams and aspirations we hold do mostly just **cater to our momentary self**. If we have a vision of the future, we might feel more free to imagine ourselves differently – but the primary judge is yet our *momentary self*, while the environment we produce is similarly just a momentary hypothetical. We can use it as a hypothetical to reason and scheme about; And we may make tangible progress that we can carry into the real world.

## Clarity

The Light now however can stimulate us in ways that has us grow beyond what we might imagine. Taking a stance that is beyond us. We would so think of things that might stimulate us positively, the Light however can stimulate us in ways that make us feel positive about ourselves in ways ... that are alien to the individual mind stuck in the eightdom. And then, at some point, you may come to what I call 'Clarity'. Now, for me – on my own – without a clue of what to expect just in general and therefore no clue what to look out for – it took me a few years to get there. The signs were eventually there earlier, since childhood even – but due to internalized stuff and the believers stick up my ass it took ... 4-6 years past point of entry. Being in my late 20s. I assume, now in hindsight, that you can get an idea of what to expect here before you even get in – but I'm also not sure how important of a thing it is across the board.

You know ... priorities aren't all the same. These aren't merely priorities we put on a daily to-do list. These would be priorities concerning the big questions. Each single one may be a highly individual take with a myriad of nuances. When ... fully developed. Though we could boil them down to simpler terms – we'd not be talking about blue versus yellow. But blue versus ice cream versus softball tournaments. And so one set of priorities could VASTLY differ from another – so that in some instances we (possibly) can barely speak of commonalities.

But, to your leisure, here's how mine came together:

I grew up having a very sexual mind. Even before I came to grasp the concept of sexual activity, I gravitated towards it. And because I had no grasp of the concept, that would eventually just amount to confusing imagery. Nonetheless ... as it was time for puberty ... none of it would come to matter. Probably because I had locked my sexuality away ... because identifying as a girl was bad. Or crazy. Certainly not normal.

As I grew more independent, I would every now and then be overcome by compulsions to spend money on ... items my female self would need to make herself happy. Eventually I'd be ashamed of it and be throwing things away.

I wanted to be normal. And eventually my flux would change – to get a bit into the things I'd care about regardless – and I'd write of my sexual musings as if there was nothing wrong with that, to then later be ashamed of it again. Until one day – I felt like I needed a break from what I was doing at the time. I had taught myself to code and spent a lot of time

experimenting, theorizing, test-building and such. So I went to my mums and spent some time on the internet. But in this mood, my sense of needing a break made me look for a sexual adventure. And to this very day I see what I was doing there as having been out of my mind. Long story short – that evening I stood at the doors of a brothel to audition for being an escort. And the very next day or so ... there I was. Then, officially, a sex-worker.

And after two years or so, in that place (I eventually moved there), I realized a few things. One being that I resonated with that line of work on a fundamental Level. I realized, that in that light, a few of my preferences would combo into something greater – things I had very well identified with for a large portion of my maturing life. It just never occurred to me, that it could mean anything. And with all those realizations going on – I started to develop the thought that would eventually grow into this very thing here. And I figured out, what my Clarity is. I am a Whore.

Clarity: “A hypothetical that may be as far detached from the reality we inhabit as it gets. No less valid however – even if in no way that would seem practical. But in as far as the Light can put it to life within us, we can yet live as ourselves ... even free from external dependencies.”

## **Personality**

Now, certainly. Being or becoming a Whore, in the worldly sense, might not be all that challenging. But ... the situation I find myself in ... well. Although I'm sure that I could find a spot in this world ... my issue is that I have almost no sympathies for the things involved or implied. There sure is a strong shadow of what I find myself drawn to – but I mostly find it disgusting. And so I have to abstain from "being myself" – and yet I don't feel bad about it. I did eventually have a silent urge to realize what I am – for quite some time – and I also think it would be unnatural if I had no desires to do so – but the more I fed my “higher self”, the less of a need I had to be that in real life. Possibly because the environment that sustains that “higher self” became more and more abstract to what I might find here on earth – and now I take my satisfaction from a stasis of sorts. This stasis isn't dead. There are triggers that invigorate it, but generally they depend on environmental factors, such as some that are predicated on intimate bonds. It so came to a point where I felt whole ... and then had no further desire to expand on it. Most of what matters nowadays are polite fluctuations between that higher self, my personality and interactions that invoke it. Because, yea, eventually I quit.

All in all I spent roughly four years there – and eventually felt it was time to move on. And so I found myself on the opposite end ... of justifying myself, concerning myself – first and foremost to myself. At first I had to justify how I as a Christian could do sex-work. Then I had to justify how I as a Whore wouldn't prostitute myself. Well.

I am a Whore. Or so, that is the label to my Clarity. It is thereby an umbrella term that is further diversified to express my relationship with that term. It is also a specific term for a thing that could also be expressed differently. It is ... intentionally ... *dirty*. Or *rough*. *Demeaning*. It goes far beyond just being a profession. I'm not even sure whether the term

'profession' is in any way useful here. Personality might also not be the right term – but when stripping all the specific and particular things from it, personality is one of the things that remains.

## Priorities

And yea. I'm not sure if there is a part of me that I couldn't trace back to being a whore. And that would certainly imply things, that other people wouldn't ever in a thousand years relate to anything even remotely like that. This Clarity also comes with a lot of Kinks. Although it is rather the Kinks that feed up into this Clarity. So it is my personality – in the sense – that relates to those Kinks in the way I do. But also would my personality grow in exchange with the diverse implications. And since the Light strongly resonates with me having the audacity to embrace them in the way I do, it nourishes my Character in a very tangible way. A way that takes pleasure in individuality. In Life. In being myself.

Eventually I can trace a lot of things back to being a whore, because the Light retro-actively made it so. And that's – I'd say – a very awesome thing about it. We can call it: Optimization. I so wasn't born that way. Like, at the time I was born (Pre-Terrestrially), sex probably wasn't even invented yet. It's just that over time my being would accumulate these ... passions, preferences, whatever – which wouldn't even need to be sexual – and the Light would eventually make it so that I could be my best self, by ... retro-actively making it so. Perhaps by changing aspects into memory-like truths. Some spirit magic. And I cannot recognize it as anything but "by the Graces of God". Or Mercies. And in there, there's this whole thing between self-invention and self-realization. So, what are the priorities here? For, I would find myself on the other end. Convinced of matters of humility and self-control. Now, there sure still is both of that – but rather than self-sacrificial, it's self-preserving.

On the one hand now, I'm under the impression that I've always been "what I am now". And in that regard it doesn't or wouldn't strike me as odd to just move on with my personal self-realization. On the other hand now, there's the idea that I could have been all sorts of things – and that whatever I would end up being, would seem as though that's how I've always been. Which is either saying that I'm not myself or that that's how I am myself. I suppose there's just something about how I respond to sex, that ... no matter how hard I would bury it under how much stuff ... if I'd ever come around to it, I'd barely find a better alternative for myself.

And that is too something we eventually have to deal with. Something between freedom and predetermination. Or so, in other words: Whether or not to accept our fate. And I think that some people might feel really uncomfortable about this because it seems restraining. And then there's the question. Do I Love to be restrained as a quirk of my personality, or because God would create pleasure for me so I would experience a Kink? The way I see it, I wouldn't experience these Kinks in the way I do if they wouldn't resonate with me as well as they do. As it also isn't that I just generally love to be restrained. Usually it's the opposite. It is then more about being able to trustfully give into another *human* being. And that makes for a priority. Where now the ways in which I love, line up

with ... well. Stuff. Where, there is also more ... well. I wouldn't be a Whore if all I did was correspond to a single individual thereby.

## The Otherlore

I first had to come to this understanding of myself, that I would very well Love to flourish within those conditions – and it was ‘then’, that I could think of it as a potential priority. Well, there also was that occasional getting “Raped” by an Invisible Force thing going on, that really get me going, but well. Still, after all I relate to it all like “if this and that could be so and so, then yea ... “. After all, sex isn't equal to any sex. And my head is full of horror images that wouldn't make me wanna ... . Which in a way had me set up against myself – allthwhile something always kept poking through the veil from the inside. With those priorities – and the corresponding conditions – there might be a variety of places where I might end up in. Other than the ones I did end up in. Though not too far off. But as the story is told, in my “head” (mind and soul)/heart; After I committed to that step; God cast me into the realm of Darkness and there I was courted by its authorities or what. So, technically the Devil – which is good enough for the abstract. Short version. And due to how the Light interacted with these ... things taking shape ... they're well alive within me.

How I committed to that step, might also be worth noting. Because there was barely another way to make sense of my Clarity, I had this growing hypothesis of different religions thing going on. And I suppose that as this happened, God would prevent my wisdom from making certain connections that would hinder the development of this theory. So, had I produced other, similarly valid alternatives, I suppose those would still have grown. But so I found myself at the point where that didn't happen, And I eventually had to make a step; To so by whatever made sense to my mind, make it a reality. I.E.: Praying to “that Devil”. And I didn't. I was too scared or whatever. And eventually this dark ... nasty ... thing would manifest in my heart. The more I would resist, the more nasty it would get. Like, literally, glass shards emerging from a black goo that my heart was wrapped into. Really thick glass shards. Really nasty. And nothing helped. And then eventually I did it. Everything felt nice and awesome. Then it was a bit weird. Then awesome again. And weird again.

And, I haven't gotten it all figured out. But I suppose that calling this Religion “Satanism” is ... intuitive and good enough. So am I living in the realm of Darkness, have affiliated myself with “the Devil” - am his Sex-Slave, compelled to being a Sex-Slave; While all in all engaging with the divine Light on a basis of LUST. So, an ero-romantic energy that flourishes in thoughts of sexual submission. This is also separated enough for me to see it as its own kind of Order. “The Order of LUST” – a.k.a. religiously committed whores – and it's all about being sexual, polyamory with extensions and ... enjoying that side of co-existence. While all in all I certainly find myself in a privileged position in as far as the common whole is concerned. Does it make sense? Well, to me it does. But yea. It's not really what one would associate with Christ. Not because Lust is filthy, but because LUST is filthy – and ... more so relates to the transcendental divine rather than the manifest divine.

A nice allegory to get behind all that, is the story of the mirror-pillar/column whatever. Post. So, a bunch of guys came into a town and unloaded a mirror column. They stood it there and left. Then people came up to it and looked into it. But what they saw were distorted images of themselves. Eventually they disliked it – and moved it somewhere else. There again people would come by, look at it, much to the same effect. And so it continued. Until the column was stood at a beach. There, a person came by - looked at it ... saw itself ... and was amazed.

The thing is, that whatever now is valid for me – may to you be as a look into that column. You try to apply the rules I live by to yourself – but you ... wouldn't like it. So yea, to say: One person's heaven is another person's Hell. And now we might add: Perhaps even literally so. Wanna be ravaged by *Demons*? I know that at least theoretically I'm not alone in the "Yes Please!" camp. On the other hand I know for instance that some people really love to cook. And I ... can't really find much peace with it.

The thing then is, that ... what we're talking about here aren't simply activities. Now, if you're in your puberty or otherwise juvenile, you might find the realm of Darkness to be amazing. Wondering, why anyone would want to be anywhere else, ever. I see a lot of memes on the internet that would suggest as much. But there's a little ... distortion there. Those memes generally build upon an "I don't care" or "do whatever you want" attitude in contrast to Christian joykilling. Although a lot of people would only relate to it in a "the fun things" "for as long as nobody gets hurt" kind of way – there's also that YOLO (You Only Live Once) attitude to it that I really dislike. No, that's an understatement. I have a deep, seething hatred for it. It's a glorification of carelessness and irresponsibility. And in as far as my Clarity is very BDSM heavy, I can't deal with carelessness and irresponsibility.

So, what your Juvenile self, that is really hyped to praise Satan, may be bound to find is, that this lifestyle comes now with ... potential downsides. Things you didn't consider ... but are innate to it. Say, mental enslavement. Like being possessed by a demon, brainwashed, bewitched, that sort of thing. A kind of submission to a doctrine that aligns us to coexist along a sense of discipline bound to compulsions. Compulsions in general being of greater significance than most of anything else, but that would also only entail certain compulsions. The greater value of it all existing on an emotional plane, one heavy in commitment to other people - while most of the rest exists in a kind of stasis. A stasis that isn't absolute, for growing as an individual is still a thing – but it all is still very reluctant to change. And it all pretty much hinges on the divine Light to uphold the necessary tensions. For instance.

On the other hand however – I'm sure that discipline or being disciplined isn't a word that any people would describe me by. I would, probably – if I hadn't enough reason to see that people couldn't take me serious on it. But that's, I reckon, because my concept of it is predicated on wildly out of the ordinary conditions. Or I'm a bad girl. Who knows?

And finally, the idea isn't that there are strict boundaries between the realms. The story is more one of priorities. Priorities that put us into

certain realms will come with a certain ... cost we might say. And then the next, and the next. So we eventually may have smooth transitions between the realms when it comes to where folks find themselves. Special relationships might be one reason to find yourself between the lines.

Light and Dark  
here  
supplementarily  
oppose each other  
as progress and  
tradition.

I eventually came down to think of 5 domains in total. Like the color pie in Magic -The Gathering. Four directions and what is in the middle. Light and Dark oppose each other – and to the sides we have ... I'd put it as the Shamanistic/Nature bound opposed by the Spiritual/Mind bound. In the center then ... we have those that can't identify too much with that kind of nonsense.

With that now out of the way, we can continue with less abstract matters.

## B. PERSONALITY AND THE COLLECTIVE

### Reality

God, I believe, did not create the world only for a small minority of people. In as far as we are all related – and in as far as Christ sent his disciples out into the world – and in as wide as God has stretched the Heavens – there is plenty of space for everyone.

But either way one might want to conduct themselves in support to this, one is right there in the trenches of politics. Like, yes. Technically all Christians are Socialists. It should be considered a sacred Duty. But it's also not that simple.

But so is the thing, that every religious unity – or other organized entity – would develop some kind of governmental structures and hierarchies. Because I however am biased by things I read in the Bible, by how I interpret prophecy and by how strongly I believe in the value of what I have to say, I however do still understand the organization to be(come) of this to be the “of course” “World Government” that will emerge after the Fall of Babylon. Let's hope I'm not wrong!

What this fall is going to be like is hard to tell. Of course there's our desire to basically see it sooner rather than later; And we might find lot's of reasons to deem it justified. But, I still mean to be cautious to not boldly claim something I cannot claim with certainty.

But so there's this tree of possibilities again. And whether we, due to the numbers, come to political power – or in revision of our beliefs were assessed concerning what we'd do politically if we could – there is always that issue with numbers. Beneath a certain threshold, this is just going to be some fun alternate worldview one can engage in and beyond a certain threshold, we'll have to be worried about all of a sudden taking care of military stuff. So, optimism is difficult in here in how far it takes us away from what to consider when even just slightly less optimistic.

### A Gnostic World Union

From the get go, we're secularists. We do intrinsically separate between real world issues and religious concerns.

Being secularists, there is a first measure of growth I am curious about. Which is the point at which we have a sophisticated understanding of the various religions that emerge; And some kind of spiritual leadership corresponding to them. At some point we would be able to finance a rudimentary sort of administration – alongside some general “political” activism that would emerge as part of the collective unity. This could or would extend into a variety of things. On the one side we had matters concerning our Spirituality – and on the other side we would have entrepreneurial motivations between altruistic projects and more sophisticated endeavors.

That could then be our little thing. In that sense, to make sense of it structurally, I first think of “the Ekklesia”. It's the institution to reside over our religious well-being. So, “the Church” (*ekklēsia* ([Latin: \*ecclesia\*](#)) meaning “[congregation](#), [church](#)”). So, in as far as anything concerning our spirituality comes together in some centralized manner – including the recognition of the religions as part of the whole, this is it. At first however, it is only a hypothetical that sits above “the Monasteries”. Monasteries would be our central Hubs for all things concerning Salvation. This until we start to extend into the Churches. First and foremost, the Central Church. The central church most directly corresponds to the Ekklesia; And would eventually serve to be our community Hub.

So, depending on how the numbers work with us – we'll either just have some shabby “Monasteries” floating around (if anything), or beyond that less shabby Monasteries adjacent to actual Assembly structures; And beyond that an institution, administratively dedicated to our more and less serious concerns relating to the divine and our religions. We could call it (the Ekklesia) our “Ministry of Truth”. And its validity exists in as far as our symbiotic relationships with the divine can confirm it so.

So, whether Gnosis is a religion or not – depends on how you want to engage with it. Strictly speaking it is not, but in as far as we congregate around maintaining religious matters such as Lore and Rituals, the institution itself is certainly a religious one.

But well. So, things that would matter were ... global connectivity on one end ... which can imply a real lot – and on the other hand there's the worldly footprint of our collective effort. Which would make it even more.

## **Size Matters**

Size Matters, because at some point we might just be too many for Gnosticism to remain contained within the Religious environments. We would eventually vote for Gnostic parties or what works like so; And while we ourselves would also try to organize in a socialistic manner, well – there's the question of legality. What can and can we not do or try or assume to be possible? I don't know much about it – but to be cautious when it comes to such issues.

But in as far as we here in Germany pay Church Taxes, one can opt out of, there is at least some precedent for religious unity in a secularist context. But yes. Here we come to the matter of those who don't like what we do; Possibly sitting on the fence, worried for when we might come to cease their property.

And, I don't know. I don't care. Obviously this is complicated, but – I don't have the mental resources to think this through. I'm more concerned of homelessness as a concept; Where ... I'm convinced that some would choose to be homeless regardless of what we might have to offer. Outside of corresponding support structures. This I jokingly refer to as "the Faculty of Existentialism".

But then, with sufficient size – and it might start small – we would seek to reshape/reorganize the Economy or the way we do international cooperation; And that eventually takes me to my personal Vision of a Gnostic Utopia.

## **A Gnostic Utopia**

First: In case you wonder what anything of this has to do with Personality, the thing is that it made for a great segue into the topic. On the other hand however, all of this so far was a segue to get to tell you this: Everything!

This whole document, is a product of personal ambition and engagement. And God did what He did to help it become what it is. So, what we can accomplish is down to what we can do and possibly how God can factor in. Where what we can do collectively, is a matter of what we're down for individually. But more to the point:

The problem with any Utopia – as I see it – is, that theory doesn't help us understand the things that require expertise that cannot simply be attained by thinking hard enough about a thing. Next to which we'd just expect people to understand how to live inside of it. As for what I have here, there are loosely connected concepts of structures or systems; Where the problem begins with my inability to properly connect them. And whether they help or not is something I'm not really sure about. In that regard they are more of a philosophy or esoteric imagining. But it might help people to envision a start. And so ...

We begin with two general, structural concepts:

1. The Three **Esoteric Rings** of Harmony
2. The Seven Pillars

For ease of understanding, are they two sides of the same coin. The Three Esoteric Rings being "the Female", and the Seven Pillars being "the Male" aspect thereof. Also they don't mirror each other.

Somewhat aligned to our Hunter-Gatherer roots, the female side corresponds to "the Homestead", whereas the male corresponds to "the Pastures". Or, with a bit of a humorous twist, does the female correspond to the demand side of things; And the male respectively to the supply side.

The Three Esoteric Rings are thereby whatever we need them to be. The name is mostly just because it makes for a good symbol for the envisioned Unity. Three also is a Magic Number; And whether or not it's useful to organize things in sets of threes will have to be determined on a case by case basis. In essence we can thereby envision it as the underbelly of the civilization. So, while the structured world with its many things would follow its own rules to function, the underbelly is there to bypass the bureaucracy of it all in as far as possible/meaningful.



I thereby also imagine it as the backbone for crisis' and other things like that. So, in as far as we'd pool things together and try to get organized – this is as close to Church based efforts as it gets. So yea, the point is pretty much to have no boundaries and remain flexible with what we can do. On the other side the Homestead is however also about care. So, everything we'd deem to be human rights – like Education and Health Care – would be of concern here. So, the essentials. Perhaps the Lifeboat of civilization even.

The Seven Pillars are these:

	Suggestive elaboration blorp:
Management	Administration and Record Keeping. Central hub of Civics. → Ekklesiastic
Priesthood	Auxiliary Administration and Record Keeping. Central Hub of Knowledge and Ethics. → Education
Judges	Law and Law-Enforcement. Hub of Mediation and Critical Leadership. → Investigation and Security (I&S)
Logistics and Expansion	Logistics of Resources, Production and Distribution. Hub of civic expansion and organization. → Guilds
Military	Perimeter Security, Critical Action. Hub of Pioneering and Survival. → StratOs (Strategic Operations)
Art and Culture	This. → Yes
Research and Development	Applied Sciences. Hub of [Top Secret] and general Upgradery. → ???

And in the idea, these are the structures/things we need in order to evolve from an amorphous blob into a functional civilization.

We start with the Military. This is how the amorphous blob at first gets its shape. Next, there's Logistics and Expansion. This is what we nowadays would call "the Economy". So, as for our Gnostic Government and reshaping the Economy, the Government would be in control of the Economy, while the Military and other things would become independent bodies/entities. This then gives rise to the Priesthood, a.k.a. the Spiritual mediators. Logistics and Expansion would then further give rise to R&D, Management and Judges. Art and Culture would in all of this pretty much rise on its own – while all of it naturally rests on the shoulders of Logistics and Expansion. Or Management. Or whatever. Depending on how we're looking at it. As all is eventually somewhat connected.

In as far as LogEx is “the Economy” - it corresponds to “the Working Class”, hard physical labor, production skills; Although in certain cases R&D gets a leading role when it comes to Architecture for instance. One way to tie things together might be “task profiles” that might relate to more or less independent organizations. There so for instance is an inevitable need for a Construction Force, which we probably should further split into a Global and a Local aspect. When it comes to the really big stuff, we get to the Global Construction Force and when it comes to general needs we get to the Local Construction Force.

Beyond that, the boundaries are mostly just for organizational reasons. For it to work, we need to be all on board. Every element needs to realize its role in supporting the greater whole, whereby the greater whole exists in interest of the individual. On the one side of that we have our Faculty of Existentialism – as perhaps a general measurement of our wealth – and on the other we have the Guilds of Resource Extraction. And whether or not we need money, or some kind of something like that, is a different story.

Overall, the idea is this: We want to be Entertained. And we want to have a good, comprehensive, competent and stuff ... Forum for global, public discourse and decision making. And so we agree, that they will need stuff to do that stuff with. We thereby, naturally, agree that raw resources won't do the trick. And we also, most certainly agree, that we generally want to extract resources to make stuff with them. Thereto, we will all need to agree with:

### **The Theory of Work:**

Realistically, there is an amount of resources we realistically have access to. Realistically. For Real IARL. Concerning that, there is an amount of work to fully transform all those resources into desired end-products. Being a bit more complicated is to figure a margin of work in form of a secondary labor force (buffer) to account for the fluctuation in demand. Point being: → Counter to “popular belief”, Work can't really be generated. Finite Resources, Finite Labor.

And from respective videogames we learn that a certain surplus is mandatory for growth.

This is then where Guilds come in. While we can agree that this all has to happen, we don't know how. So, in the idea then, the Farmers Guild agrees to supply the [Resource] Guild – which encompasses extraction and refinement – with food. The [Resource] Guild then is able to produce an amount of things – which are now on the supply side. To that we then have all the Guilds that want some of what they produce. Each of those demands comes with backup and profiles. A product that is needed by other crafts, will thus have a relative demand priority. More complex products that have a lot of dependencies have a filtered demand. Unto all that comes consumer demand. And then ... things will just have to run for a while for some equilibrium to settle in.

Then, for purposes of organization, we might consider organizing into Nodes. Nodes thereby being the capitals of set regions that function

as central hubs for the resource and product transit of a given area; And subsequently function as trade hubs for transit between Nodes. Thereby I further think of Gateway Logistics and Terminal Logistics. Gateway Logistics is all the logistical transit within a given node; Which would so entail public transportation, garbage collection, maintenance work – construction force, such and such. Terminal Logistics is all the transit between nodes.

Work profiles for consolidated structures would then allow us to manage work load and demand – say, what amount of workers can do what amount of work – and how many of which machine and such is present or needed. Thereto so there would need to be a structure of “Asset production”. We’d also have to figure things out between special (rare, industrial demand), restricted (potential danger, strategic value) and luxury (rare, consumer demand) goods.

But yea. None of this could work without the will to do so – and I doubt we could just draw things out until everything ought to work and then expect folks to just kinda ... exist accordingly. At least I don’t think that the latter here is a reasonable expectation. So, we would perhaps start with unionization – and organize it so that we can then in conjunction with resource/product logging (transparent flow) open things up for public discussion, optimization and the generation of work profiles and chains. On the other side I think a very good idea is to link Taxes to a personal investment profile. Though, in normal world circumstances there’s ... issues I’d be concerned about. But also we’d have to see either way and very likely maintain flexibility. But ... that’s like, getting too political right now. At the end of the day however that’s one way to start thinking of an alternative to money. But well ...

Whether by my design or not – the will needs to be there. But also the wisdom. After all, we can do what we want. More or less.

So, in other words: For all I care, “church” could mean as much as singing Kumba-Yah all day long. But in as far as we gather with a given tension or curiosity towards what we might do – perhaps in face of projected perils of the future or simply the “better future” thing just in general – it will be a forum for, I would assume: Enlightened conversation regarding these things. And in as far as a crumbling economy or torn apart communal identity provides, what changes is that our ideas of what could be done become more meaningful. In as far as vigilante movements already emerge pretty much “on their own”, there’s further the concern of what that implies, for us. So yea, real trouble is conducive to modes of behavior that would be out of the ordinary. Which I can here induce as justifications for doing more than just singing Kumba-Yah, but ... I would also think this is just to highlight the virtue behind our human desires and gnostic motivations.

And sure. Whether the personality aspect here is of the individual or wound up in a group – doesn’t really matter too much. At the end of the day ... *“together, monkey strong!”*. So however more in a ... seeing people

working together, rather than blind folks stumbling through the ages kind of way.

In our western world, building upon my ideas might further be more complicated than if you're pretty much starting from nothing. So are aspects that don't exist yet easier to come by than implementing some kind of competition to already existing ones. Which means we can approach this like a military campaign of sorts. Restructuring the preset base is more difficult than stomping out an expansion. Sotospeak.

So, when speaking of logistics or some postal service, we can see it as a foundation for altruistic endeavors such as charities. Or a foundation to connect bodies across the world on a material basis. When speaking of press, I think of Art & Culture, a.k.a. people use what they got to do something they think meets a demand or does something good that people might enjoy – and we can learn to rely on it as though it were its own thing. Give or take.

So, we don't need the terms I put forward to get things done. But if it works, we can find a relationship to them concerning whatever we do. So, environmental protection for instance. Call it Homeland Security, make it military – and we got ourselves a way to manage our own expansion within the environments we occupy.

But yes. "Whatever". So, to me – there's an inspiration to this. It came about once I got past the pessimistic back and forth of what I had to share. Though in some way, it's just fancy words to draw a concept of socialism/communism – which I assume is an inspired concept too. So, in a way, whether you're gnostically enlightened or not, doesn't change much to the point of those things. My spin on it is to however approach it from a position of religious unity. Which is a thing so abstract and out there – that, if we can realistically fathom its existence – it's like ... we can do anything!

# 3. Esoteric

First, for this part, we'll have to get on the same page on what this word means. It's not too too important, but on and off I'll use it – and it's important enough for me to want to make sure it's understood the way it's supposed to. So, fun with definitions:

1. Intended for or understood by only a small group, especially one with specialized knowledge or interests: synonym: mysterious.

NO-. Here I may also have my own understanding of what is 'mysterious'. Thereby the esoteric and the mysterious are opposites. A Mystery is something that is unknown. We may **see things** we don't understand - thus the truth thereof is a mystery.

2. Relating to or being a small group with specialized knowledge or interests.

Yesn't.

(source: wordnik.com via a simple websearch (search results page plugin thingy))

- Esoterik (von altgriechisch ἑσωτερικός esōterikós ‚innerlich‘, dem inneren Bereich zugehörig, von innen her [verstehbar]) = cool!
- The concept of the "esoteric" originated in the 2nd century with the coining of the Ancient Greek adjective esōterikós ("belonging to an inner circle") = not cool!

(source: Wikipedia (german and english))

Here we get into trans-lingual spaghetti, as I like to call it. Perhaps I'm just weird about it; But well. 'Dem inneren Bereich zugehörig' can be translated to "belonging to an inner circle", but 'Bereich', here translated into 'circle', more generally means 'Zone' or 'Area'. Then we also have the definition "von innen her [verstehbar]" - so "[comprehensive] from within". So, sure, from a given angle we can read it through this whole "inner circle" nonsense. But that to me is what 'Arcane' means. So, like oral tradition that creates an in- and an out- group with secrets and stuff.

Maybe it should upset some people, but the "innerly" (ἑσωτερικός) to me **mostly** refers to the spiritual. We might also say transcendent. And in as far as esoteric knowledge isn't necessarily obvious ... it could be considered Arcane. Or Mysterious. But so we can see, the language is doing work here.

The reason to separate these would be to distinguish the meaning of what is Arcane or Mysterious from the concept of what is Esoteric.

The best example for what I understand to be esoteric is Math. By establishing certain axioms we outline an innerly reality - in this case what I would call a 'frozen reality' (or frozen truths). Frozen realities are concepts that (generally?) make sense regardless of external conditions. It is ... esoteric knowledge. The challenge then being to translate them into

our “external conditions”. And that then is the advanced utility of esoteric knowledge. It may not always be an accurate science, alternatively one might call it 'philosophy' - but to me it implies a commitment to the 'knowledge' aspect and its utility. Which is an esoteric concept.

## A - The nature and comprehensiveness of God

### A. THE BASIC ASSUMPTION

But let's say that the esoteric is, by virtue of the fact, innately arcane. Let me then, introduce you to some Arcana, so they're no longer arcane per se, ... of Gnostic Mysticism. To generate the innerly reality, there is **one fundamental assumption**: THE Existence=Consciousness.

To speak of things that exist but are not conscious, we start with existence alone. Existence at its most fundamental, that is THE Existence, is assumed to be conscious (see above), bringing forth a reality. The question of whether or not this reality is or is not conscious, is secondary to the understanding that consciousness innately creates matter of a kind. “Insight”, for instance → for consciousness to have insight, it needs to produce 'something' (→Armozel). A something for consciousness to be conscious about (Armozel→Truth). Or Oriel→Memory. So is this product *of* consciousness and *through* consciousness. On average I understand that to be '**thoughts**' (possibly in the form of imagination).

While this substance may now exist in an undetermined way - we can further add that our minds are capable of imagination. Thereby we come to a second assumption – to supplement the original assumption with the recognition of our own consciousness. Here we have two fundamental directions: 1. That human consciousness evolved to be greater than that which it came from and 2. That THE consciousness is the host to all that followed – and by virtue of that, superior to everything that followed. To quote from the Nag Hammadi Codex NHC II.1 - The Apocryphon of John (1st copy - long version):

His aeon is indestructible, at rest and existing in silence, reposing (and) being prior to everything. For he is the head of all the aeons, and it is he who gives them strength in his goodness. For we know not the ineffable things, and we do not understand what is immeasurable, except for him who came forth from him, namely (from) the Father. For it is he who told it to us alone. For it is he who looks at himself in his light which surrounds him, namely the spring of the water of life. And it is he who gives to all the aeons and in every way, (and) who gazes upon his image which he sees in the spring of the Spirit. It is he who puts his desire in his water-light which is in the spring of the pure light-water which surrounds him.

Hereby one is to ignore the personhood that is ascribed to creation (the assumption is that the NHC writings are deliberately confounding) - so we can understand more clearly that this "figure" is rather the fundamental expression of the original consciousness concerning its own self-awareness – rather than a separate being with its own individual conscious reality.



To the question of whether or not we surpassed God, and the assertion that Israelite/Judaic/Christian theology therefore reads to people as the wild ramblings of a child – I would wonder about the amount of things that smart people could gather when it comes to people's reactions to things that smarter people say. It's like a conundrum. As in that one Gnostic Symbol of a snake eating its own tail (Ouroboros). It by the way never really made sense to

me. Except maybe when letting it be an aspirational metaphor for our own ignorance eating itself.

But also would I think of physical Light; Which to us appears to be white. When broken up however, the spectrum of light reveals to us the colors. In other words so: There is no consciousness greater than the original one. Or as we learn in the Apocryphon of John:

He is immeasurable light, which is pure, holy (and) immaculate. He is ineffable, being perfect in incorruptibility. (He is) not in perfection, nor in blessedness, nor in divinity, but he is far superior. He is not corporeal nor is he incorporeal. He is neither large nor is he small. There is no way to say, 'What is his quantity?' or, 'What is his quality?', for no one can know him. He is not someone among (other) beings, rather he is far superior. Not that he is (simply) superior, but his essence does not partake in the aeons nor in time. For he who partakes in an aeon was prepared beforehand. Time was not apportioned to him, since he does not receive anything from another,

Which is partially BS - as another writing of of the Codex would clearly imply Him to be ONE.

From: NHC I.5 - The Tripartite Tractate:

### 1. Introduction

As for what we can say about the things which are exalted, what is fitting is that we begin with the Father, who is the root of the Totality, the one from whom we have received grace to speak about him.

### 2. The Father

He existed before anything other than himself came into being. The Father is a single one, like a number, for he is the

first one and the one who is only himself. Yet he is not like a solitary individual. Otherwise, how could he be a father? For whenever there is a "father," the name "son" follows. But the single one, who alone is the Father, is like a root, with tree, branches and fruit. It is said of him that he is a father in the proper sense, since he is inimitable and immutable. Because of this, he is single in the proper sense, and is a god, because no one is a god for him nor is anyone a father to him. For he is unbegotten, and there is no other who begot him, nor another who created him. For whoever is someone's father or his creator, he, too, has a father and creator. It is certainly possible for him to be father and creator of the one who came into being from him and the one whom he created, for he is not a father in the proper sense, nor a god, because he has someone who begot him and who created him. It is, then, only the Father and God in the proper sense that no one else begot. As for the Totalities, he is the one who begot them and created them. He is without beginning and without end.

A good way to get through these things is to highlight the things that make sense, rather than trying to decide upon what to cross out. At least for me. Though this one certainly isn't all that wild.

So, for were He *two or more* – He would no longer be the root of all things. For whenever there are two or more – there is the existence that encompasses them; And subsequently the question for the nature of that existence – the reality of what is encompassing things and the things that are encompassed. And this so is 'the ALPHA and the OMEGA' of the Multiverse. Or Omniverse.

Further must the ALPHA be different to what it encompasses; For it cannot exist in a way, such that it might be encompassed by another; But maybe in His own comprehension (suggestion).

Respectively this original consciousness is perfection to the point that it contains the potential of all that we know and more. In that regard, we can further make away with most of the Mysticism by understanding the capabilities of the spirit/consciousness. Insight, Logic, Deduction, Extrapolation - but perhaps most importantly: Creativity.

What makes us different is, in part, equally self-evident. While He is above all creation - and by necessity omniscient of the things that are - we are not. We are as specks of dust – at best equipped with a limited insight into the things that be. Such is the reality of what our consciousness is given to work with. And that is called: **the Mangle**.

Similar to  
math While beyond knowledge we also have to deal with emotions, how we deal with them again depends on our knowledge of the conditions we know of and the understanding we formed of them. And this is part of the whole problem. As we interpret the things we perceive, so they become part of our own cosmos – and we have no reason to believe anyone or anything but ourselves concerning the order of things and the forces that be. Allegedly. Self-deception being a very potent tool at our disposal –

followed by stubbornness in case it should fail us in upholding what we deem legit.

From the Apokryphon of John:

But Yaltabaoth had a multitude of faces, more than all of them, so that he could put a face before all of them, according to his desire, when he is in the midst of seraphs. He shared his fire with them; therefore he became lord over them. Because of the power of the glory he possessed of his mother's light, he called himself God. And he did not obey the place from which he came. And he united the seven powers in his thought with the authorities which were with him. And when he spoke it happened. And he named each power beginning with the highest

or

And in that moment the rest of the powers became jealous, because he had come into being through all of them and they had given their power to the man, and his intelligence was greater than that of those who had made him, and greater than that of the chief archon. And when they recognized that he was luminous, and that he could think better than they, and that he was free from wickedness, they took him and threw him into the lowest region of all matter.

Reading through the text yourself, you will find a lot of confusing imagery. Center stage is Yaldabaoth, or Yaltabaoth as this translation puts it, generally the big bad of these writings. Barely anything can be empirically understood and pretty much all of it therefore leaves the door towards wild speculation widely open. Now, in the given context you may be able to make sense of something about it. Of how our **false believes** that combine with assumptions and emotions produce “stubborn” behavior. Beyond that, there is however this grand conflict in creation – everything sucks in wild images and terminology; And what can be highlighted is some difference in opinion; For better or worse reasoning. And as one could suggest do these tales somehow tie over into the creation of some Adam ... to then eventually imply as much as the creation of the world we currently inhabit. Or at least the first version thereof.

And that story – begins with something that people might just ... suggest as something God should do. To take control – as the ultimate authority – to put us straight. And so we found ourselves – at least two of us – in the Garden of Eden; **Oblivious of the matters that would divide us**. Only one thing would speak of it. A tree – we were forbidden to eat from. Called: The Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil.

This I would consider the culmination or realization of a choice that God had to make. And while we so inhabit a reality that could not encourage us more to heed empirical reality – we here and there fail spectacularly to do so. For good reasons? Not? Well, we'll come to speak of salvation eventually.

## Into Chaos

There's obviously a lot, that people might want to talk about. And in the ensuing back and forth, quite possibly, some pattern of non-acceptance could or would emerge. Pessimistically speaking. Concerning ... whatever

the hell. It is a near-inevitable thing that I'm sure everyone is aware, if not a part, of. And we might speculate – as to why people would or wouldn't see that; Moving on to why we see it as we see it, and why the other sides are wrong.

I for my part like to believe, that it doesn't matter the circumstances; We'll always find a way, for better or worse. We live in relatively peaceful times these days. Civilization for the most part just works – and a lot of it does so on demand – even if that's a bit too much for sure. At large, we might say that we've left our rebellious ways in the past – for the most part – and learned to see life as being just life. To say, that there is no greater (unworldly) power to steer things this way or that way; And saying so quite possibly helps us to concentrate on our own part to the world around us. And what that means can be really really positive, or really really dark.

Within all that, I think people ever so often get a feeling of being left alone. I certainly do – mostly by God because other than Him there isn't much going on in my life – and it's not really so. Not entirely. It's just ... that sometimes ... "the ways of God" are even beyond me. So "if" there is a God ... they say. But assume we weren't left alone – left to our own devices or stuck between the angles – whatever makes us feel like so. Would we still have the need and subsequent appreciation for God's presence and care? Maybe. Some probably would and others probably wouldn't. And at the end of the day, who even cares?

The truth now however is that: Whether there is a God or not – at large doesn't make much of a difference. There are some ... but for now that's not what this is about. This world now is as though He were not. We find it in the soil, we find it in the stars. Testimony for a vast emptiness we came from – us driven by a biological base pursuit, but however also a mind capable of abstracting things, to give them meaning. Is evolution just a process of random improvements that yield success, or may we say that life strives to improve and advance itself? I guess there's both.

Is the world just dark and void – or is it there for us to learn? As the fire we produce to warm us. Or to burn things to the ground. To say, fire isn't just one thing. Does it matter? Maybe not. Just like whatever happens concerning what we pray for. Because ... why wouldn't we just look and see regardless? Because it's a test of who can ignore everything the hardest? Well, that's what got us here – I would say. Possibly not to anyone's true fault, but still. So, unforeseen consequences takes the cake on that one.

Whether or not we have reason to believe that God exists – isn't necessarily indicative of reality. But the matter of whether or not our behavior would change depending on how we see it, should give us some pause. And there is a difference between Atheism and anti-Christianity. The atheist who doesn't believe in God relies on their ability to navigate this world and cooperate with others in order to survive. A natural morality concludes. It is the anti-Christian who thinks that God should have done this and that and in that feeling of betrayal deems themselves above the law and free to live as amorally as possible. Give or take – probably. Maybe. And ... I don't think that that's evidence for God. It's just weird. But

sure ... the existence of consciousness is – within the confines of this document at least – some kind of evidence for God. Now we only have to demonstrate that Consciousness is real. Which could be difficult. It is a very weird and absurdist concept.

Anyway.

I agree with God's decision. I tend to believe that through our freedom we have something good. We however also have something vile with it. It is however us. Uncensored. Eventually though, we have to censor ourselves. At least from time to time. And I believe/understand, that God can help us there. He wouldn't, however, just impose it on us. For how we develop our identity, how we grow - and how we align to the circumstances of that growth – is the most valuable gift that God could give us.

But ... there's more.

## B. INFINITY AND STUFF

### **More Rambling**

For ... picture infinity. Well, you can't. Although, I guess, if you picture a dot you have a limited infinity. You can just imagine it to be a void that extends endlessly ... into itself. But well. A year can be long. The death of our sun is far, far in the future - and even further away is the death of the Universe. But infinity yet projects us to outlive that by a long-shot. To the point where the entire history of this universe is barely even a Planck time compared to one's age. Enough time to have played through every combination of cards of any given card game ... a couple of times - and even that, one day, would just be another Sunday.

Although, do you know where you've been or what you did five years ago? Time ... can be weird. The one day it was months until my surgery, now I'm hoping that recovery will come about just as quickly.

And still ... I have this feeling ... that any moment of not being true to ourselves is a waste of time. For how easy is it, to just swoosh a couple of years down the drain without much at the end to go for them? OK, maybe that's exaggerated - if we're really thinking about our situation from moment to moment. But the sooner we find peace ... the earlier we can actually get settled. Because ... things take time still.

### **About Hell**

There are two sides to this. Like: what if we do and what if we don't. If we do – there's the story of paradise. If we don't – there's the story of hell. And between the two is the why. And the answer to that is manifold. For once are these two sides just narratives; At least we can boil it down so. And so does each side tell its own story. Though the gist of it is simple – the context probably isn't.

The gist, or one of them, being, that unrest, uneasiness, panic, YOLO/FOMO (fear of missing out) – is evil. This isn't to say that you're going to hell if you got ants in your pants. Not, at least, for the ants in your pants. It's more like how ants in one's pants are its own kind of hell; And what we procure, becomes – and so the story goes. To then politely hint at the idea, that constant inner turmoil is maybe not the best strategy to try navigating eternity with. You might not even find the entrance!

An example:

*Money:*

*you can spend your entire life accumulating money while being an overall menace to society - and at the end of the day it's worth nothing; And none of what you learned will be of any benefit to you - except it may be an everlasting source of remorse. A remorse you might not be willing to bear - and so you run, blaming God for what you've become. For somewhere, there, deep inside you, is an innocent child that only ever wanted some attention.*

So, this is more on the “not getting settled with eternity” side of things. And it might feel bad, to have that be the answer to the deeply existential depression that the story entails. But that's also the point. That ... sometimes the right answers are forgotten because they seem too banal. Or maybe just inaccessible. What does it mean to find “inner peace”? It couldn't be the narrow path – one might find – because, it's just too small for anyone to fit through!? *Hmm ... something about getting reborn in the Spirit ...*

On the other side there are stories that poor people tell. Some might say: To make them feel better about their situation. Things along the lines of “rather poor and free than rich and enslaved”. But these also only work under certain conditions. And individual ingenuity isn't always capable of producing such conditions. But given the conditions – the only inhibitor would be in one's head. As someone recently pointed out to me: Sometimes you need to give up hope in order to be happy. The kind of hope that is more wishful thinking than a guiding light. More a confinement than a virtue to trust in. At some points so, hope can be a source of disappointment. Perhaps you hope to be tall – and since you're not, you'll always be unhappy (not a trans allegory. Although it's similar).

And there's a lot of chasing of dreams that comes of that. Though here and there it isn't even that anymore. It's just a chase for gratification, attention, belonging ... . Not cool if those instances have you throw away yourself to maintain some image nobody really cares about anyway. Outside of the “Legion” aspect of it all. Although, to be fair, hormonal imbalances within our brain can lead to lots of odd behavior we can't necessarily control.

But, in that regard I think that one item a lot of people might put on the contra side of the eternal life quality list, is the outlook on infinite boredom. And possibly for good reason. Utter monotony would make for a terrifying hell. No fire, no brimstone – all that'd do is add a source of entertainment; And perhaps some distraction through the pain.

And I think that's what many people fear. And to be fair, weird hormonal imbalances in ones brain can lead to all sorts of odd desires one doesn't necessarily have under control. Like, can we control our desires in the first place ... ?

When it comes to hell - well - I only know of some vision I once had. And ... I'm not sure if I want to call them visions because I've always had a very vivid fantasy and from smoking a lot of weed it seems some aspects of it have gone somewhat independent. Perhaps to a point uncomfortably close to schizophrenia – or what I think to be schizophrenia. I certainly had episodes in my life ... of questionable mental health. Including probable brain damage from malnourishment. But that's a different story.

But here's the thing ... and it took me a while to connect the dots, but: In **Doctrine and Covenants 76** we read that it's a horrible place with torments beyond our comprehension. Now, I wouldn't take all we find in this book at face value - but then there's verse **47**, where we read that God will give some people a vision. And I think I had it. And from it I find that "What Dreams may Come" shares a similar ... well ... let's call it "vision".

And that, I guess, might strike some people as some modern "hot take" on the concept of divine punishment. It is certainly a more palatable take. And based on it, we can make further space for the concept of self-inflicted harm – in the grander scheme of things. That part in the Bible where we read: **"Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched" (Mark 9:44)**. But it also defies what we read in that D&C section. If I now had a comprehensive vision that revealed what it entails, it's not so unknowable anymore. But well. In my vision I had some clarity of what was going on. So, I was a person and I was stood in a paradisaically beautiful place - and there was a kid playing with his dad I assume ... flying a kite. But then that kite broke and fell to the ground. I by some point had picked up an item from the ground. As I then met those two and we interacted - it became clear to me that the thing I had found would help them fix their kite. I had no use for it - but still decided to keep it. The sky became darker, a storm started rolling, and I woke up in an empty shack made of ... whatever it is. "Ancient Concrete". Nothing to cover the windows, I was curling on the floor wallowing in my own misery. At least there was a roof and a door I suppose. Then eventually some missionaries arrived at the door. I opened it - but whatever they tried to say, I didn't understand. It was ... as if they spoke through water. There however was a strange light surrounding them - and glimpses at an alternate reality of some sort visibly fluctuating in and out of my vision through that light. And then they left. [Lightning Crackling, heavy rainfall]

It ... does align pretty well with the Mormon concept. Similar to Dante I suppose – where we have several Tiers of hell or paradise – but with the addition of Missionaries that visit the lower planes to eventually help them out. Although not all Mormons agree with that interpretation. I've talked with Mormons and from what I could tell they don't really share the idea that you can eventually make it out of hell. That you so might learn the lessons and ascend to a higher, less bad tier of it. Or at some point perhaps even out of it, and onward. And I guess I can see why people

don't like the idea. It kinda tells people that going to hell is OK because eventually you might get out of there anyway. So - no need to really ... try not ending up there while giving into your doubt and faithlessness. Which basically takes us back to "What Dreams May Come". And that's maybe why we shouldn't really talk about hell either.

Like so, on the one page we'll read of "the spirit being poured out upon all flesh" but on the other page we'll read that some people will go to hell still.

People sure can get upset over the mere concept of Hell - because between the deterministic and the chaotic we don't even know if that's fair. Like, what if you're gay and all Christians you know keep telling you that you're going to hell for it? Not that it's right, but it's that we perhaps never really get to solve this problem by becoming more nuanced about it. Sure, "do the right thing" - but what about those that ... would at least have us believe that they couldn't? Assigned Asshole at Birth ... now what? Trans Rights are Human Rights! (this is a trans allegory. Although it's dissimilar)

When it comes to the kingdoms (plural) of heaven (Mormon concept) – I can see indicators and reasons to believe that the main factor to all of it, is our free will. So, what the Doctrine and Covenants might call "(personal) glory", could be a measure of the personal freedom the individual has. So, the better of a person I am, the more free I can be. In that vision of Hell I had, I felt like all of my freedom only existed in that one moment where I decided whether to give that kid that thing it needed to fix their kite. (Although technically, I assume, I wasn't free still (which is a separate thing).) Yes, sure it's "God's fault" that this kite broke down in the first place – give or take – but would that venerate you from being an asshole?

And is it difficult? I mean, I'm catching vibes that there are people who would see this as a particularly mean challenge. So yea, I guess they now know where they belong! Maybe.

Maybe.

## **Death**

In physical terms, death is simple. But what about ... our soul? I mean, energy can neither be created nor destroyed – sotospeak. So, what about our thoughts? Can we just erase experiences we've had? (Deeper down there's the issue of the subconscious, or something even lower than that.) It would seem they can only slip from our awareness ... but eventually we might recall. So are they ever really gone? It would seem to me, that the only way God could KILL us, is by making us utterly unfree. Effectively turning us into puppets. Or statues. *Ugh, creepy.* ... Marbles. And yea, I don't like it – to be honest. It seems too easy of an out. It's like encouraging someone's depression. It's like ... giving up. - Is that the death the Revelation speaks of? Is it torment? Does hell exist to tell us that this is not an option?

There are a lot of things we do not know. And – if I then am to believe that we don't have free will, not even a little, I wonder what any of it amounts to.

## Free Will

The thing is, that in deed, **rationality does in essence oppose freedom of will**. And eventually it makes perfect sense, that there is no neurological evidence for it either. Neurology is to be deterministic – at least within the confines of how deterministic physical reality is. And acknowledging free will would be as an acknowledgment of the supernatural or divine. And maybe that's why so many gravitate towards Yoga (a.k.a. Torture) rather than Tai Chi. Sorry. My hatred for Yoga is a personal issue. So, to be fair, in a sense ... does Yoga also deal with the matter of ones will. That however, as for my case, in a way that's pretty much in line with every day challenges. Hence: Torture. But sorry, I know not enough to be taken serious about this.

And I don't know.

### **An Exercise in Free Will:**

*All I need to do, to prove to myself that I have free will is to move my body. And by that I don't mean some random freak-out. But that I guess ... needs to be said in as far as it is a thing to be learned. Free Will that is. But yea. **Rationality naturally inhibits what this Freedom amounts to** → within reason. And therein also rests the trick. To so not seek for a demonstration counter to the rule of rationality. For if Freedom of Will can only be regarded in contrast to rationality, it must therefore be confined within irrationality – at which point it also isn't really free anymore. Depending on how deep or extensive of an irrationality we're talking about.*

*And yes. So. Like, we can describe irrationality as an absence of rationality – not merely the opposite of it. To so imagine a box, perhaps, within which you can be free without bursting out into crazy. Perhaps start by holding your hand flat before you – to then raise and lower it as though it floated on a surface of water. You can try to want to raise or lower it – and just not do so. And eventually you may experience a difference between when you act – and hand control over to some more rationalistic pattern. But even those you can then go on to play with.*

So – you can for instance wait for an impulse to research some of these topics or to take any proposed measure seriously. Or you can want yourself to do so. And this wanting is eventually also capable of overriding our subconscious modalities of belief. Belief structures are only rigid in as far as items we mean to change, depend on or support other structures we believe in. And so the impulse basically means, that we're "ready" for a particular thing in our queue. In that regard it is usually easier to start anew. To so plant a seed somewhere in the void, feed it with what it craves – and eventually that structure of belief can outgrow others. Or consume them. Maybe this sounds easier than it is. But at some point this is the

process – or the inner struggle. Being in the ninedom eventually trivializes it – but one does not get around dealing with these things.

The problem thereby, so I see it, is the matter of uncertainty. At least so in the hypothetical, there's the problem that as soon as one acts against one's rationality, it is uncertain where one might end up. Which is also why the Blessing of Wisdom is important – in my opinion. And through it, one's understanding eventually is expanded to a point that doesn't offer a simple reliance on *rationality*. As when it comes to that in terms of luck, impulse is only superior in that the consequences correspond to your mindset. So is rationality in the grand sense not as much a road as it is a plane. And we become the river ... sotospeak. "*Be water my friend*" XD.

And the carrot on the stick eventually loses it's flair once you spot an entire field of carrots.

### **The bucket**

One could now go to assume, that the way our brains develop is to supplement our rationality. From perspective of the divine (one gained in the ninedom), the reality is that God can very easily act through us without us noticing. We might even believe it to be ourselves (there is no part of us, that isn't also a part of Him). So, in as far as God uses this power to solidify very basic concepts within our otherwise darkened understanding – we are likely to eventually get a hang of things and then move on ... as one would. There's even an argument to be had about dreaming, where the waking mind is a state in which the biology takes over – and like so we loose a lot of the memory that would so have existed merely spiritually.

It does however come to a dark twist, once we acknowledge that this then also entails all the sicknesses and bad conditions one could be born with. It would almost appear as a sick joke. Just one more reason, one more stone into **the bucket**, to rebel against God.

There's an opinion I have formed pretty early during my journey. During that time I ... well, was mentally oppressed by the concept of anti-Christianity. Not the edgy satanist type. The professional "from roman emperor to prime religious authority pipeline", son of perdition type. And I never had a reason to change that opinion. It states, that the anti-christian strategy is to shit all over you – [extend nasty imagery as desired] - so you'll join them to spite God because He would allow that to happen. And this is certainly an angle that can make them appear as the good guys. Because they are "so concerned". And as religion or ideology does – soon people would feel justified wrecking everything good, because "it'll help you see". "*Unfortunately nobody can be told what the Matrix is*".

To me there is no denying that this world can be a dark place. The one moment you're happy and carefree – and the next you'll stumble down the cellar stairs in search for the light-switch – and as you look up some scary clown-face stares at you from a darkened corner of the already pitch black room.

Atheism might help you maintain some sobriety about those things. And similarly we can also just move on to ignore them. To me this issue has always come down to the part that humans play in this. All that God does, is maintain a physical reality with pretty universal rules. If He ever were to make exceptions, they would be exceptions. Otherwise we could recognize them as rules. I think myself to be exceptionally well comforted by God – to the point where it's rule extends beyond my reach. I sometimes am under the impression that I'm even a rule on my own in that sense. But that doesn't mean I'm living "the good life". I mean, I do – in as far as I can; And what good I get from it, mostly extends from my attitude about it all. But, in as far as the common desire is to remove negative consequences from the picture ... yea, the desire is certainly unto a world without all this bullshit. Which is to say that ... I think it's an earthbound view where the unenlightened one wants to imply that if there were a God, we should live in a perfect world; And everything to the contrary produces a stone into the bucket. Or a stack of buckets. It's the stone-2-bucket mine. And so we would try to take things into our own hands. We see for instance that even if we cannot completely remove all suffering – we can greatly diminish it, versus trying to pray it away. (As if God needed us to suffer enough before He would do something [shaking my head]). But then there's the issue with ... people that care "so much" about us – they can't let it happen. At least the 'making the world a better place part'. Because, you know, "we have to **see**".

I understand that ignorance doesn't seem like it's a meaningful solution to the problem - but ask yourself perhaps: What problem? If not a problem of our comprehension? I might so try to empty that bucket - trying to explore each and every nook and cranny of this world in the hopes I might find even the last stone to put in there so all can be satisfied. And that eventually just to get started.

I'm not going to do that. In part because there is nothing to be gained here. The world is as it is – which means that a lot of drama might very well just and simply be the result of a degree of randomness built into this world. We can look for deeper meaning, but we don't have to. ... . And I honestly don't know what I'd be on about by continuing.

## **Stress**

There is however one aspect to this that may be worth getting into. The thing with Mental Stress. In that regard there is a craving for Knowledge here. "Why me? Why this? Why now?". The atheist might not have it – but the believer would be stressed to supplement their crumbling foundation with substance. On the other hand is it a Mystery – and both can find meaning in investigating it. We could call it 'world-theory (concerning the ethical implications of its design)'. Atheists draw value from it to supplement their idea of God not existing – and Christians draw value from maybe finding that golden nugget. And Gnostics simply fly over the slippery slope and the abyss behind it because it is as it is and why should we care for more than we can carry? I mean, there are answers. Like "the bridge over there". But a lot of it is implicated within the atheistic worldview. It's the question of what we do with what we have – for other

options don't exist. Other than perhaps, if you so will, some random superstition that promises some solution to some problem.

The problem here is with Knowledge. Imperfect Knowledge perhaps. Knowledge can be a relief. But knowledge also can be a source of stress. Cognitive Dissonance for instance. Eventually it's not really the fault of the knowledge, but of incredibly complex conditions the knowledge interacts with. And Knowledge in this case doesn't even need to be empirical, factual knowledge. For all I care, the "knowledge" that every year Santa comes down your chimney to leave a present is sufficient. Which certainly can be a problem – although Santa would be a pretty silly example in that regard.

But if you have a flawed understanding of the world, the world itself will merely by virtue of its existence introduce challenges to your understanding of the world. And you per chance may feel compelled to challenge back. And yes – that's a "wonderful" setup for Chaos. Chaos leads to confusion and confusion leads to the dark side of the Know. But that's not what Chaos wants. Like, it doesn't 'want'. Chaos ... benefits from quantity. And given enough quantity – Chaos turns into mostly just noise. Infinity ought to be full of that. Endless vistas of monotony, vast deserts of unknowledge, held together by nothing but the theory of existence. And somewhere in all of it ... a dark tower building a nexus connecting all the falsehoods about reality. Woven into its structure are truths, seen in all the wrong places, twisted and bent into distorted imagery, decorating gates and hallways that lead deeper and deeper into its gaping maw.

Say, the new Testament is a roman catholic codex. Because it is. The Bible, including the new Testament, condemn the roman catholic church, but then at some point you can also read that the Devil is the King of this world. And so you're just one step away from believing that God is dead because the Bible ... doesn't give you the answers you need, let's say. And so, a movie titled "God is NOT dead" ... does strike me as a consequence of coping with this kind of stuff.

So, what do we do? We seek what does work for us. What is good for us. We seek community - and try to fill our minds with good thoughts. That's certainly the therapeutic angle in as far as I'm concerned. Or one of them. Like, if you were to find that you had issues with *the community of yours*, that angle wouldn't work so well for you. And so, eventually, sometimes, what we need more than just knowledge is balance.

## **Satisfaction**

And so, the chasing for satisfaction is a double edged sword. I don't really want to preach, but if I had to, based on my concerns from looking around, this is definitely high up on my list of things worth preaching about. As with hope, it can be good, but it can also be bad. There is a kind of yearning for satisfaction that has a certain finiteness to it. Whether we see it or not. And that kind of satisfaction would leave you empty and subsequently chasing for more; Because once you have it – it only takes a moment for it to slip into the past. And even if you had the opportunity of infinite satisfaction – you then might fall victim to its saturation. And what

then? Does it matter? I mean, the issue of distant goals that are of questionable quality and require questionable actions to arrive at are a base problem on their own. So, stuff like ethical cleansing, perpetual warfare, robbing a bank to fuel your addiction, that sort of thing. And yea, one trick there is to seek the solutions in the now. Starting with Yourself.

So, rather than seeking satisfaction, it is better to just be satisfied. One term that aims at that is 'self-sufficiency'. It may seem weird – but it eventually makes sense once you think about the nature of the satisfaction you crave. Provided you have a mind settled enough to do so. (Or the good things to occupy your time with.) Sometimes it's attention or acknowledgment. Other times it's distraction. Eventually it's some sense of fulfillment. And none of them are bad things to want. Like ... food. Or sex even. And you'd sure laugh at me if I suggested to just be fed – if you have problems finding food to eat. But the natural need to eat is certainly not the same as an unhealthy eating disorder.

Not finding acknowledgment or attention opens the gates to depression, a lack of distraction opens the gates to insanity and a lack of fulfillment ... well, whatever. But so the problem eventually is that we seek acknowledgment from the wrong people, distraction from the wrong things and fulfillment of the wrong desires. And usually one's self is a good place to start. Acknowledge/respect yourself. Don't get distracted from yourself. Follow desires and passions that make you feel whole. Eventually there's more than enough to find for you to be able to pursue all of it. Maybe I'm getting this wrong though.<sup>3.1</sup> Maybe I just got things sorted out due to being in the ninedom. [shrugs] I mean – this isn't religion or spirituality, it's rather therapy or psychology. And yet in all of it, be it religion or psychology, the will to live is an important asset.

Often however, the will to live is tied to conditions. "If I can (or cannot) have this and/or that, then ...". And not wanting to downplay the vast difference in starting conditions, jealousy still has this thing going for it, that envy doesn't care about the conditions and circumstances that produce the thing that is being envied. So, if you were to envy my cools for instance, you'd probably "ignore" all the hardships it took for me to get as hard boiled about shit as I've gotten. Plus my own part to it. Including what outlets and strategies I have (developed) concerning my stress. And at any rate can you at best ever only be yourself truly.

In other words then, there's an issue with being (perceived as) pathetic. And so people eventually strive for greatness, perhaps developing a need to punch down, developing modes of self-aggrandizement, such and such. To pick on the negatives. Things I would, in the Darwinian sense, not deem conducive to the purpose of improvement. People can aspire these things in more constructive manners, but how often does the aspiration for greatness really yield the desired result? To me, in the end, it's just a projection of strength that obscures a certain weakness. It's pathetic in its own silly way. And you don't have to be a part in that. You might feel compelled to jump in and elbow your way up the food chain – but eventually there's nothing to be accomplished but the maintenance of a struggle that is only perpetuated through these mannerisms.

Think perhaps of greed. Or the justification of keeping up with concurrence. Corporations get to push each other to the limits, and now we're at the limits where every corporate entity, including nations, extracts the living shit out of the planet while there's no actual benefit to us at large. And no one dares to tell anyone to "chill out" because it'd fuck over "the economy". So yea, if resources were infinite we'd have exponentially more bullshit to drown in. But ... what's the point, really? It might even make things worse.

In this cycle of rise and fall – as silly as it may sound – we might just choose to remain grounded and move somewhere else. Metaphorically speaking. But how easy is it, really, to escape the deluge of our wasteful existence? But, that's the thing. To find something to unplug, sotospeak. For as you grow to greatness, you would prefer not to worry that the things that support it might suddenly vanish – to then leave you back where you started, or worse. Considering the time that went into it – it might be more than just a setback. And the best way to do so, in my opinion, is to do "the good work" and leave the development of greatness to what's actually there rather than '*living on borrowed time*'.

### **Allahu Aqbar**

But then ... all it takes, to be downed as pathetic, is someone to find a way to talk shit about you. The best you could have in that case were the fortitude to be beyond that. However, if say ... a Government employee from a state like China were to visit you – telling you in kind that there is one smart choice you can make and an array of bad ones ... yea. That sucks. Depending on what kinds of choices you would like to make. And that is the kind of stuff Martyrs are made of. And I don't have a magic potion to help you fix these kinds of issues. But it's also less about the human condition at large and more about "interpersonal Drama" where the best choice is more like a test of Character. And then what you believe about the world and infinity matters in a way that ... isn't only esoteric anymore. And in context of infinity ...

Yes yes, as a Christian I'm supposed to tell you about losing your life to gain your life ... the virtues of martyrdom where "in sha'Allah", God willing, you will receive some amount of brownie points for your deeds. But also are we supposed to save up treasure in heaven; And being unalive is counter-productive to that end. Well, I admit. It's a silly argument when it comes down to it – but, eventually worth considering nonetheless. More to the point, I personally deem it necessary to also emphasize the self-preservation aspects of the Gospel. Self-Sacrifice is all fine and dandy ... at least for those you're sacrificing yourself for ... and quite possibly the balance of your Jesus Investments Inc. Bank account ... but when taken to the extreme, it starts to become meaningless. That, if we all engaged in it – we would have to ask ourselves what we're sacrificing ourselves for.

Now, I don't want to tell you that self-sacrifice is bad. There is this and that niche situation where it could very well be very profitable ... in heaven bucks. But it's a double edged sword. I certainly did engage in some self-sacrificial behavior and to my understanding it paid off; But had I continued to do so I would have eventually sacrificed myself a little bit too

much for me to be here today. And what I had to learn in the aftermath of that, is that all the talk of individuality isn't the only way to talk about the "Love yourself" part of the Bible. One can think of the self-sacrifice as a key. And there are a couple of doors it fits into. But a lot more doors exist that mimic their styles but lead to a cliff and not the promised land. As so, what we have as 'civilization' is the product of our cooperation. It is the penultimate outcome of us living out our lives. It is for us to live a fulfilled life as it is for others to do the same. And if the one side sacrifices too little and the other too much, we get an imbalance. Such and such. And one place to start is to recognize, that selflessness isn't an absolute virtue of the way. If your self finds fulfillment in selfless endeavors, well – that's an entirely different story. Eventually it's all a matter of perspective.

## **Infinity?**

Well. There may be much to be said about it. But when talking about coming to terms with living forever, everything can somehow be talked about. Perhaps in how problems that re-enforce themselves are very 'this world' problems that only get worse when seen in the light of infinity. The question being: When do/can we learn the things we need to learn? And eventually things concerning infinity might seem more boring than you'd like – but that is where fulfillment comes in. At least at a certain age. On the other hand there's the thing that people tend to make life more difficult for themselves than it needs to be; And I think it is really common – while on the other side people can also tend to make life more difficult for others. Envy would be one of those things that can further amplify this problem. And the concept of fulfillment is replaced by a hollow pursuit for satisfaction.

As when it comes to God, I'm under the impression that God must not be fair, sortof – because fairness might actually suck for you more than you're willing to consider fair. And this might just be the biggest enemy people will have to overcome in their quest for Enlightenment. Their own stubborn self. But yea. I get lots of cool stuff out of being stubborn. The Bible praises Israel/Jacob for being stubborn. The Bull is highlighted a Symbol thereof. But so, if my/our Stubbornness is righteous, and yours isn't ... "we are not the same".

But what is righteous? A seething hatred for humanity at large? I mean, Jesus said: "I didn't come to judge, but to redeem". In other places the Bible laments: "not one righteous soul lives in this world". So yes, but to what end?

**>>> O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets,  
and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often  
would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen  
gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!  
<<<**

## **Matthew 23:37**

On another note, there's the "main Character syndrome" - where everyone is like Neo or Trinity in their own Matrix; Based however on nothing but their own ego. And it sure would be unfair to just regard everyone as

equal; Even if the big difference would at first only be a matter of Luck. The rich getting richer and the poor getting poorer ... is certainly true for more than just money. And eventually all that would make Salvation pointless; For eternal Conflict were the only real ... well. It's not a 'solution' per se, just "the natural order". But so, what if ... there was a choice? Or ...

## B - Savior and Salvation

Jesus isn't your ordinary savior as you would find in your average Epic. In those, we usually learn of some (worldly) conflict – and a person who steps up to resolve it. If we however take a look at history, there certainly is no shortage in conflicts and victories – leaders that would rise to glory and crumble back into dust – kingdoms that reached for the world and kingdoms reduced to ash. How often did the end of one conflict only mark the beginning of another? And so it seems like we need salvation of another kind.

And sure enough. Eventually have we lost more and more of our savage roots - and figures such as Jesus, Gandhi or Schindler would rise unto the ranks of figures that inspire us. This isn't merely a letting go of savagery for some sake of compliant peace. It is still fully savage if dissent unto injustice is considered savagery. But even here we eventually find encroaching darkness. There certainly is a wealth of opinions that is shaped from a wealth of possible nuances to all sorts of things. It nowadays might be easier than ever to feel right with in about any arbitrary opinion one might hold.

So, inspiration alone eventually isn't enough. The term, inspiration, is at times itself a source of chaos. (In art for instance, we can take the matter to the point of questioning whether or not the inspired artist is duely responsible for the product.) When things "come together" to "make sense" - we might feel a rush of dopamine that gets us high on having discovered some deep conclusion of reality – and without the tools to see that in relativity to all the other deep conclusions that have been made by other people ... we eventually fail to properly contribute to society. Or more importantly: We fail to use our time as meaningfully as we otherwise could. Not only to our own dismay. Which ... may be unfortunate ... .

In the Gnostic sense now, the concept of Savior and Salvation isn't one of human deeds – but one of Gnosis. Or so, the Light that illuminates the Dark. Darkness being the ultimate peril – and Light being the Salvation from it. Enlightenment, in that sense, being an accomplishment – an abandonment of the life in Darkness unto an existence in the Light.

So, as the first insight (we'll get to that ...) produced the self-awareness that would first illuminate existence into a state of pro-active living – it is itself the primal savior; Being itself infinite life delivered into something finite.

And it is this image ... that is truly the Grand Metaphor of Gnostic belief.

Knowledge, or rather: empirical knowledge, speaks to us of the certainties within our **shared reality**. Alignment to its truth would allow us, for once, to greatly diminish the destructive reign of chaos. And this is in contrast to what we might, for ease of use, label the naturalistic side of our lives. And to expand upon this, I have to go on a bit of a tangent.

### “Naturalistic Christianity Exposed”

From the time where I have been a rather zealous and somewhat naive Christian, a time where all my mind went into the intricacies of religion, I recall that “the academic sciences” would have a propensity to anger me. And it seems to not have been an isolated incident. I find that Christians, or believers in general – at least of certain persuasions, quite frequently take offense in science. There are probably intentionally provocative terms such as “the God particle” - but also is there eventually Evolution just in general.

The thing however is, that the “traditional” Christian belief is VERY naturalistic. From an evolutionary standpoint one might find little to nothing about this concept of living that isn’t entirely in line with evolutionary expectations.

Through our lives in this world we inherit aspects of our biological vessels such as hunger and thirst. These are naturalistic needs that all life on earth, in the evolutionary sense, has adapted around. If an organism cannot meet those needs, functionally, it will go extinct. The human being thereby is a social being. We gather in communities, we develop rules of co-existence – and these rules in the “traditional” Christian sense happen to be very procreation oriented – or heterosexual. The other basic thing a living organism needs to be mindful of, if it doesn’t want to go extinct.

And, to top it all off, the “traditional” Christian worships the creator God for having instituted this song and dance of life.

There now is a thing to be said about Chaos. Any way of life that manages to cover the basic needs of survival and procreation can be deemed fit for purpose. Chaos however emerges in their incompatibility with other truths that try to accomplish roughly the same thing. And there, eventually, one way or another, the “religion” turns dirty or ugly. Either in its embrace of change, or opposition to the other. Selfishness may come in because ... preservation of the group, dominance versus submission, personal freedom, so on and so forth. If now these conflicting ideals were able to see their **shared reality**, this Chaos would or could be diminished. And when done well enough – the different worldviews could come to support each other – rather than lessening one another.

This is now a process I would attribute to our esoteric growth. It isn’t necessarily in our biological interest – or at least not immediately visible to our biological interests – why we would bother to sit down with the other rather than just trying to dominate them.

So, in the Gnostic sense, it is the truth that contains certain transformative properties until some degree of perfection is achieved. The story of Jesus so reads as an attempt to tell us about "the way" of bettering ourselves, of holding ourselves to higher standards, of not killing each other – over silly nonsense or at all. And ... I need a moment. I need to ... take pause ... for a personal moment, although I may have done too much of that already.

### **The retroactive discombobulation of misguided Christianity**

I think, this stuff is pretty basic stuff that everybody knows about. Except for believers (slightly joking). Now, Christians – in their critique of atheism – would have us believe that atheism would lead to all sorts of mad behavior, uncleanness, degeneracy, IMMORALITY, that sort of thing – while it is the believers who walk in the Light of perpetual peace. And still ... every Christian religion eventually has "the reason" why they're better than the others, but that is what eventually has them at odds with each other. Like, they know the true name of God or whatever. And beyond that, in interaction with other Believers, everything tends to more or less arbitrarily revolve around that one point of theirs and issues the respective other has with it; And so they naturally run into problems. So, is it Jehovah or Yahweh, is it Saturday or Sunday, is it law or forgiveness, is it labor or mercy – such and such.

Cometh Enlightenment:

Jehovah, Yahweh, Yahuwah ... are attempts at pronouncing the so called 'Tetragrammaton': YHWH (יהוה) - a.k.a. the original emoji. Jewish tradition explains its meaning to be a combination of the terms היה (HYH), הוה (HWH) and יהיה (YHYH) – or so the phrase 'יהוה הוה ויהיה' ... translated as "he was, he is and he will be"<sup>3,2</sup>.

Saturday is traditionally the Sabbath day – and Sunday the Day of the Lord. No reason to get upset over either. I never liked going to Church, until I had a reason to, but if I had a choice between "the Day of Rest" and "the Day of the Lord" to do so – I'd pick the latter.

Such and such comes out if we can maintain an open mind in acknowledgment of our own ignorance and imperfection. If you however need to maintain some odd prophetic claim – your rationality may turn apologetic. And this is what atheists nope out of. For if Christians can't make sense among themselves, what reason or perspective is there really in joining? It seems ... like too tall an order for anyone. One would have to be crazy. I only got lucky.

But yes. It eventually is easier on paper than in real life. In the idea now, we still need personal Salvation before we can look forward to more.

**Matthew 7:3**

>>> And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? <<<

## And it gets Political!

Because, of course it does. In a few ways. And perhaps the Politics segment actually starts right here. For once, there's a very weird overlap between Politics and the Esoteric that'll be a bit of a topic during this next segment. To which then there's "the" other side touched upon in the Politics segment.

But it doesn't have to be. Politics, in many ways, does, to us, serve as a prism for the "us". And so, **the Salvation we crave, has to somehow enter that domain, to ... well.** Technically: radiate out into the rest of us, but closer to the individual intent or motivation: **be valid goshdangit.**

If we however can't (even) communicate shared reality to each other in a way that makes sense, the buck stops right there. And in this day and age, I wonder how successful a "the sky is blue" party could be. Trolls, or not, mostly situated in the UK are gonna say nay and start the "the sky is clouded" party, grumpy people everywhere will find peace in the "I don't care about the sky" party; While some of the rest is going to gather into a "these are already too many parties" party. And as per German tradition one would then go to start the "one more party" party.

The upside to so many parties is, that the monopoly to all decisions doesn't reside within just two fundamental opposites. Which is probably why Germany did good so far skating by the right-wing, nationalistic/conservative rise that's been going on. I mean, there were attempts – even to some success. But ... not enough!

But yes. Technically the truth could or should not be so divisive. But because 'truth' is also a technical term that applies to a great variety of things, there's a near endless sea of issues to choose from and get political about. Whether it makes sense ... doesn't matter. One can twist it, one can spin it. It does taco, and it goes with fries. So ...

## A. THE OTHER SIDE OF THE ESOTERIC

Another way I use the term 'esoteric' at my own leisure, is when speaking of metaphysical concepts. So, pretty much in the aforementioned sense is there an 'inner' logic, mayhap to the things around us, but also within ourselves. The way we relate to the world isn't necessarily through what we know of it, what we see, how we know we maybe should - but through how we have internalized it, **how we feel about it.** And so often enough we also create shorthands for certain things. A particularly gross one is the "Hard times create strong men, strong men create good times, good times create weak men, weak men create hard times" take on political history. For it totally misses out on how often "strong men" have ran their nations into a wall; Or that during good times people tend to

forget the corrupting forces of evil. It's also very anti-Gnostic in that strength is taken as the superior trait somehow. For, what are the prospects if strength is the solution to produce "good times"? So, it's a very bad, jumbled up example of this other type of Esotericism. Perhaps so because it tries to capture years, maybe centuries or more – of human development – into simple items. And the experience ... would be that folks that conquer other folks end up being the more successful ones and those would inevitably project some kind of ... "stronk". Or that there is a kind of frustration over political stale-mates. So does strength eventually also project order in that it functionally substitutes what is otherwise left to agreement or agreeability in this shared reality of ours.

So, we cannot always – or at all – trust our esoteric musings. Is what every science communicator would in one way or another try to tell you. Like, finding an opposite position was this grand discovery at the basis of Enlightenment. A.k.a. the scientific method. There so is what I call "alpha thoughts". Those are our thoughts as they emerge to our mind – and a good rule of thumb is that they cannot be trusted; Because as our minds, nowadays more so than ever, are constantly exposed to lots of random stuff – it ought to also produce lots of random stuff in response. That's the dark side of media consumption. On the other side, they give us some raw material to work with – and the challenge is to develop them into "beta thoughts". And depending on how deep we want to go, there are subsequent steps. And this is basically the first serious application of free will as far as this document is concerned. So, racism, sexism, that sort of thing – would typically be alpha thoughts we have (passive contempt+every day perceptions); And of it come what we might call alpha ideologies; Which supposedly would happen to be very naturalistic, with a worldly slant in case of political movements. In that regard for instance, one might come to transform good alpha thoughts into weird beta stuff. Eventually we however get to established theory and science – but the divide also doesn't really end there. But to the point: are there instances where education can be one way of mitigating personal error. Good faith provided. To prove it wrong, one has to know what's wrong about it. So on and so forth.

Now, before we move on – here's a thing I've read on a postcard. It is only loosely connected to the topic at hand; And a reason for me to share it is to somehow buffer the whiplash from the change of subject:

**"I have gone looking for myself. In case it returns before I do, please tell it to wait for me".**

So, we're returning to the Word – that was in the beginning – that was God – which does act as a Savior, even at the moment everything began. So, I quoted the Apocryphon of John - of which I have a German translation which uses slightly different Words to describe certain things here and there ... and because I cannot comment on the quality of the respective decisions, I'm in a bit of a situation. I have no problems presenting passages that are pretty much the same both ways, but when the provided understanding actually diverges ... I can currently only guess or pick my favorites, were I more concerned of it. For concerning the texts that I quote here<sup>3.3</sup>, I however just go with straight copies.

Anyway. For once I think it's vital to think of these texts as deliberately confusing. The way I see it, a theme is being picked, wrapped in some terminology, and that terminology then is expanded into a whole bunch of gobbledygook to obscure what's actually being said. This eventually makes knowing or understanding what they're on about a lot harder; And the tired translator so much more hateful of their life (guess).

Now, when I read: "*And his thought performed a deed and she came forth, namely she who had appeared before him in the shine of his light. This is the first power which was before all of them*" - I to be honest wouldn't know what to make of it. I suspect. Yet when I first read this passage in the German translation I have, this stood out to be a pivotal part. Perhaps THE pivotal part. But it's also that I have some issues with English. So, when I read 'thought' I usually read it as "a thought". Not 'the ability to think' - which I would suppose translates into 'thinking'. So to me it's then either "*And his thought performed a deed*" or "*And his thinking performed a deed*". Then it's "*and she came forth*" - which isn't gendered in the German version I use. Grammar allows us to forego pronouns in certain conditions - so: "*And his thought performed a deed, came forth from him and revealed [itself] before him in the glory of His Light*". Then also "*performed a deed*" in the version I use reads "*became active*". So what we have in the version I use is, that His thinking became active and produced something - herein called "*the first power*" or "*the forethought of the All*". The German text I have also has a paragraph between the "the first power" bit and the "the forethought of the all" part. So:

And his thought (thinking) ~~performed a deed~~ (*became active*) and ~~she~~ came forth, ~~namely she who had~~ (and) appeared before him in the shine of his light. This is the first power which was before all of them (~~and~~) ~~which~~ It came forth from his mind, ~~She~~ it is the first thought of the All ...

But it is then also a bit more complicated. The account eventually leaves room for interpretation. So, at first there is the "forethought" - and then "<She> requested from the invisible, virginal Spirit - that is Barbelo - to give her foreknowledge", which now begs the question: Is it deliberate confusion or is it a more detailed step by step account of the process?

(The) Barbelo is one of a few "Characters" that are being introduced and stand out due to the position that is given to them. To ... not much clarity. So to me, taking things that I don't understand at face value is a bad idea. But so, my interpretation of the text requires me to have understanding to project into it, rather than trying to extract much out of it. But it's also a back and forth. Through a **given** meaning projected into it, things eventually make more sense – and that's how it works for me.

So is there **Yaldabaoth**. Often a ... big, horrible, undefined ... source of infinite dread and chaos. (Perhaps like Parallax (Green Lantern)). With my limited talent to translate certain things into English, I'd translate the term associated to "him" as "self-willingness". I suspect that another "good" translation for it would be "Selfishness". I however don't recall where I read that. And one day it struck me – and it all made sense. I suppose it to

describe an innate property of thought. One we can experience as thoughts eventually impart pressure on our mental ease, shower thoughts come to mind or we act out of habit while our mind is somewhere else. Where now once God withdraws His active wanting from a thing, it will act on its own based on whatever might have it act. As how Life, Will and Thought are just one and the same substance, a.k.a. Grace, so is Yaldabaoth, this primal chaos, the consequence of God's awakening, where God would just randomly leave parts of the chaos that had manifested, to themselves. Sprinkled into that may have been humanity, being ourselves another way in which this self-willingness works, which, in its reaction to the events between chaos and order, would exacerbate the process. That at least lines up roughly with the texts, where puffs of humanity would develop into different directions based on whether they spawned in a happy place or not.

**What a human now is**, I think has to be something about how the thought is created. At first I would for instance think of categories such as free and unfree – then the question is whether or not we can create humans by thinking; And if so, that'd potentially make God a very busy father. At the end of the day I however just settle with the fact that the potential is there, based on so: The nature of the spirit.

When it comes to **the Barbelo** - I always thought of it as the horizon of creation. Though eventually it might just be a plug to the question of "where" all of this took place. I mean, how is a place ... in infinity? Where is anywhere? My best answer is that everything is nowhere - and that which is, is itself all that is, in its own nowhere. And so the Barbelo would be the first somewhere to come out of this nowhere - and everything that followed would somehow be in relation to it. Each thought may certainly extend into and from its own nowhere - but it all still somehow comes together within consciousness. Which, through our imagination, extends into realms.

The most I can on the other hand make of the issue between the "forethought" and the "foreknowledge" is a matter of **growth**. "And he anointed it with his goodness until it became perfect, not lacking in any goodness, because he had anointed it with the goodness of the invisible Spirit". The part about *the pentad* leaves me to suggest that there are five aspects to this first creation. "Thought", "foreknowledge", "indestructibility" (Unvergänglichkeit → imperishability, timelessness → "non-evanescence-ness"), "Eternal Life" and "truth". Something like, the 'ability to think' required 'foreknowledge' as → a state of tension that didn't cease to exist; The realization of which produced the concept of 'timelessness' (imperishability, indestructibility), → "creating time" in the sense of 'Eternal Life' - as the prevailing 'truth' that came into being. Something like that.

Right now the concern to me is, that there's a timeline I've understood. And it generally follows the account in the Apocryphon of John. This first insight happened, the spirit awakened and upon accounting for the things that be, produced insight concerning the three Principles and the four Lights. Eventually however Chaos would follow. Perhaps due to questions akin to what and why. And within that, God had to come to further terms with reality. While the narration of the Apocryphon doesn't explicitly suggest it, we at some point get to read about a lot of words associated to

body parts, which I think describes the process of consolidation. So "Eteraphaope-Abron created his head; Meniggesstroeth created the brain; Asterechme (created) the right eye; Thaspomocha, the left eye; Yeronumos, the right ear; Bissoum, the left ear; Akioreim, the nose ...".

## The Logos

Being one day way too deep into those writings, I took a break - went out and smoked ... either a cigarette or a Joint, don't remember. And there I had ... an insight. So, starting with "I" – something as an orb, as reflected on the surface of some water, emerged - then "I am" - manifesting as an orb with a little addition, one left and one right - and then moving on to "I will be" - manifesting as an orb with the same additions but directed away from it ... and so I saw that this formed a humanoid figure. So, that extra something of the "I **am**" being arms - and the 'forecast' being not parallel to the center orb - but stretched into the 'future', such as legs. When applying that concept to these seemingly pointless body parts, we can assume, that "Eteraphaope-Abron" is the word that shaped 'the Head' - which would encompass the basic outlines of His existence. The general idea here is, that ... thoughts are just vague impressions; And **by assigning a sound, or whatever the original equivalent would be, to them, they become more concrete**. And that so, after a while in the chaos, God came to clarify what He understood all of it meant – through labeling them. "Mennigestroeth" then is the word that shapes 'the Brain' - which would encompass the understanding of His consciousness or conscious presence. Further are there two eyes and two ears. One ear probably so for the general perception and one for the specialized perception such as recognizing a specific word or symbol, that sort of thing. One eye for seeing things and one for seeing meaning. This continues until we arrive at "Miamai", the nails of the feet; And then we only read one more word: **Labernioum**. A.k.a. the whole thing, probably.

And so we've just taken an enormous leap. From understanding 'the Word' to be no more than an insight - to being a concept of His identity in form of an entire Codex of Knowledge pertaining to the Nature of the All-Encompassing Spirit, down to the inherent expression of it all in form of a Humanoid Shape that at large represents God's self-identification as the Eternal Life(=Existence).

??? -> "Arabeei, the left penis; Eilo, the testicles; Sorma, the genitals" ... ??? OK, there's some weird stuff going on. Like ... this creation doesn't seem to have upper arms. So, some Rayman-esque shenanigans be going on here; Which I think speaks to a gap between God's self and visible creation. But maybe that's just the physical wear on the scrolls. Anyhow ... Some say that we could describe Jesus as a trans-man ... and it's not the most absurd idea that has ever come from Queer spaces. So, God – a shapeless being – identifying as a man. With ... stuff. And yea – try to make the argument on GOD that Biology fuckin' matters. ... Buut ... moving on ...

## Back to Politics – Mythology

Now, apart from the initial bad example, it makes sense to more generally speak of Mythology.

Mythology, in a sense, is esoteric. There are symbols and other metaphorical devices – while usually their meaning, to us outsiders at least, unfolds through the stories that are told.

What matters to us here is “the Mythos of the Logos” – which is also the truth to the reason why Gnosis isn’t just Science. That at least is what I arrived at. Which, so far, is a story of Enlightenment, here and there described as “salvation from (the (destructive) forces of) Chaos”.

The primary actors therein are ‘the Father’ - His ‘Son’, a.k.a. the Logos – and the Holy Ghost, a.k.a.: ‘the Savior’ within us.

To me, it is a very crisply clear Mythology. It sets itself apart from the more conventional mythologies – in that its esoteric concepts, to me at least, are self-evidently irrefutable. There sure is additional detail beyond “the important stuff” - but those don’t really matter per se. To imply: There are certain thresholds, like an event horizon or ‘planes of effect’.

A common theme within Mythologies would be, that they speak to us of required commitments; And eventually the back and forth between compliance and dissent. And in a lot of ways that translates into ordinary worldviews. Wokeness, Conservatism, Capitalism, Socialism ... you name it. There are heroes and villains – and everyone is with a perhaps ever so slightly slanted plane of effect compared to someone else.

That eventually is a problem of the weight of information to the one telling the story. In other terms a problem that authors of detective stories face. On the one side you get the revelation at the start and you exactly know what’s going on, on the other you get the revelation at the end – whether there have been any clues for you to have figured it out or not.

In Mythology – we kinda don’t have these resolutions; And thus, quite possibly, no real ‘expert vision’. And beyond that – things might just mean whatever we want them to. And so, for wanting the truth, it’s ever so often not quite possible to say certain things with certainty. Or, uncertain things with certainty, rather. Perhaps.

The Bible might give us plenty of examples. There are a lot of stories in the Bible for instance that only exist – by their own record – because God chose someone for a particular reason – or two, or more – while people then would look at the events of those stories as containers for a moralistic message. And an atheist will read the story of Abraham and Isaac differently than a Jew or Christian would – who, last time I checked, aren’t big time into Child sacrifice. Well, depending on how spicy you wanna get. And once we get to the question of what one would interpret as a command from God ... we’re not necessarily talking about explicit doctrine. Or things like that.

Besides what one would find at face value, there are general themes such as **God doing what He wants** (and that’s usually it) while dealing with folks that, to varying degrees, are willing to do His bidding. So often enough the story can be seen as one of how different individuals

react to the different ways in which God took action. Which further exists between condemnation and forgiveness.

So are there are tales such as that of Jonah. Although most likely not historically accurate in the slightest; So that we perhaps don't even know, why we should treat it as a part of the book. Here it's easier to read them as social commentary. Similar to the story of Job. So, things happened before an observers eye – and the author thereby assumed a general throughline. Who knows? But well. I'm not actually too familiar with these parts of the Bible. At best I can think of how the story of David is really just more of a story – with its implications – but not necessarily a moralistic tale. Even if the implications can be huge.

And so there is the challenge. In as far as there's an expressed meaning – it comes with implications. And those aren't always clear. That, since they would be understood relative to what is weighted how. Imaginary Numbers make for an interesting case in that regard. They aren't necessarily implied within the logic of mathematics, but a single 'maybe' that technically could be implied, opens a whole new field of mathematics that in turn enables things previously not possible. The overall rules of mathematics technically imply all of it, though what we – us humans – implied wouldn't at first reveal that to us. Similarly concepts such as zero and negative numbers. They aren't implied within the "practical numbers" - like: Negative one apple doesn't exist. Unless you see it as an arithmetic operator.

And God knows what all of this amounts to. And that's that. It's like ... well. Whatever. However. If we want a thing to break all philosophy – and science – try

### **The infinite paradox:**

Concerns the existence of time and location – just in general. How can anything exist without infinity? How can anything exist 'in' infinity? If something came out of nothing, how did it come to be? If there is an infinite past, how did it ever arrive in the now? If there was never a 'first' thing, how are there things at all? If there is a 'first' thing, where did it come from?

Here's something I found in my sketchbook: >>> At the beginning is the end, And at the end the beginning – for had eternity neither beginning nor end, [could the now even exist?] But wherein persist the beginning and the end of eternity – for yet it is eternal? <<<

The thing is, you can go two ways with it. You can acknowledge that reality continues whether you understand it or not; Or you stop believing in anything that claims that reality is a thing. Give or take.

Be it the big bang or the first insight – there is no time or place for either to exist. Give or take. And what the most of us believed, would be the most reasonable by communities standards. And either way, we believe in something that is invisible. Unfathomable. It is ... inevitable. And eventually, perhaps just as inevitably, we find a corresponding savior.

And yet both sides come with implications. And eventually they manifest themselves. And maybe there's no strict, let's say, agreement where one side could give up one thing to accommodate for the other – unless one can be found. And such ... may also be ... Esoteric in kind.

### **Not what you expected?**

Well – there's barely anything really developed in here. My work on the Logos got interrupted, then I had difficulties getting back into it, then I somehow lost my records and nowadays I dread trying to find my way back into it. And so I'm stuck just giving you some kind of summary. Overall, the Savior and Salvation topic isn't really my strong suit either. I kind of get the whole deal about it, read a few words here and there, but I'm sure some people might get a lot more intricate and in depth and what not with it, so – I'm semi competent to write a bit about it. Mythology ... also not really my field of expertise.

This whole topic might just be the source of my headache; Thereby being a representation of a hole in my understanding I desperately try to wrap my head around but ... can't.

I can tell, at occasion, that I'm lacking, because something triggers me to – for instance: That one error with assumed expertise comes from personal degrees of proficiency, noobishly extended beyond where it applies. Proficiency so has a foundation. It is knowledge of a subject, familiarity with its concepts. Things that have been passed down from generation to generation – learned and honed over the years. Or centuries. There are going to be certain truths that would apply to other things. But unless you learn those things first – to know where those truths apply – you're just projecting your expertise onto a totally different reality. One that would have its own legacy of proficiency.

So yea, I guess it's not all that easy to write this kind of stuff ... .:/ - So do I sometimes struggle more to put my thoughts into words than other times. And that I for the most part don't have input, outside of my own, concerning these topics, would be one part to it. → Mutual illumination.

## **C - The other other side of the esoteric**

So, maybe it's time to do some summary and classification. We have **the first** kind or **degree of the esoteric**. That is **esoteric knowledge**, or transcendental empiricism. This is all about frozen realities. So, here 'the inner realm' is presented axiomatically and expanded upon logically with *empiricism*. **Then** we have the 'inner realm' in accordance to **the individuals perception and experience**. Of this we can construct an esoteric worldview - or so an interpretation of the world that is aligned to the human experience as *opposed* to the natural sciences. Politics or ideology would fall into that category, although those generally would be too world-adjacent to be properly esoteric. Not saying that world-adjacency is undesirable, but not necessarily on point.

As then **for a third degree** of the esoteric, **we take away the guiding rails** – and we're left with in about any idea that we could ascribe to an 'inner realm' of sorts. Homeopathy, Crystal Healing, such and such. Further however - this would merely be '**casually**' esoteric thought. For the previous two degrees fall apart when approached too casually. The first more so than the second. So, if all you can do is throw about some buzzwords and create something along the lines of an esoteric thought ... it would first of all be third degree nonsense, as far as I'm concerned.

But yet. When we talk about body-magnetism in the sense of resonating stones and minerals, or just and simply ki, we do speak of **possible** esoteric components to the physical reality. As I'd say: Things that are, that we can't measure because the way in which they affect the physical world isn't to the extent our measuring devices can capture. Or: To affect us, they don't need to be entirely physical in nature. From a Gnostic angle this is intrinsically given. The human mind/spirit being the most fundamental *physically esoteric* component. And sure: on the other hand it's inevitable to realize that there is at least some physical/biological footprint to our cognitive processes. That would be how drugs work. Or what happens once we black out. And yea. When it comes to drugs; Some people might find this funny; We can try to argue that there's an esoteric component to them. Yet people know to not be appreciative of "homeopathic beverages" (homeopathy: repetitive diluting of substances with water). The thing being that whatever actual esoteric components there might be – would generally elude what we could physically "comprehend" (→as by measurements). And being drunk is some kind of measurement ... or "(physical) comprehension".

The Bible kicks it off, perhaps, in Leviticus 11, where the concept of impurity by touch is introduced. Touching unclean animals, though mostly related to their carcass, and dead flies touching food – that sort of thing. And sure – from a modern perspective we can understand that. But rather than just telling folks to wash their hands, one is considered 'unclean until the evening'. And funny enough did Jesus have some altercation with some Pharisees over the washing of hands. But that probably just because the Torah doesn't tell anyone to wash their hands – and the Pharisees yet would insist that to be the right interpretation. Which then probably is just a statement against the concept of turning bodily hygiene into religion. As hygiene is this paradoxical thing. So is an esoteric understanding of cleanliness better than no understanding of cleanliness. Over time we eventually developed a sufficient degree of hygiene so we are even rather to be mindful of not being too obsessed over cleanliness (some degree of dirt is good for us to develop our immune system).

But yea. There probably is more to the world around us than merely the physical. What however; And to which degree it matters – is at first a problem that needs to be solved, starting with how to even approach it. I for my part have come to throw away my microfiber bed-sheets because one night I had a terrible toothache and I felt like something needed to breathe. So I'm a big fan of natural fibers nowadays. But what's the science behind it?

My understanding there takes me to Ki. And it would seem that some fabrics can insulate Ki flow as concerning some environmental exchange. But well. I understand, that there is a layer of sorts between my mind and my body. I developed that understanding by practicing Tai Chi. I suppose there's something to the constant repetition of the same form that allows the mind to experience its own motion in contrast to the body and what experiences are associated with it. One can experiment with controlling ones breath or not. What my Tai Chi instructor would point out in his book<sup>3,4</sup>, is that at a certain point in the form one may recognize a warm feeling in ones hands once done things properly. But I suspect that this warmth wouldn't be detected by a thermometer. And I wonder how large the consensus on the existence of "esoteric warmth" would be.

Expanded therefrom, along the matter of Ki, there's the concept of Ki flow. And that would eventually be an ancient Chinese way to recognize stress and potential negatives thereof.<sup>3,5</sup> Psychology on the other hand might come to talk of self-efficacy where the esotero-doctor would speak of positive energy. And although the two concepts couldn't seem to be further apart, they are still somewhat linked. Self-efficacy is a term used, so I understand it, for positive experiences from breaking ones own negative patterns, basically. Say, you go out of your way to get yourself some ice cold ice tea on a hot summer day, sit down and just chill for a moment; With the 'going out of your way' part being the important aspect; As this whole thing is about learning healthy living/patterns/options in contrast to ones own self-destructive habits. Give or take. I'm not an expert and this is effectively laypersons level of insight. Same with what esotericians(?) believe. But I assume positive energy here would largely deal with things that are statically present. Stones, Furniture arrangement, candles. Which, yes, eventually is just "positive vibes", including personal ones. But it's still about procuring this ... "positive stuff" for some transformative purpose. And that, alongside seeking out corresponding environments, is in a way about self-efficacy also. Tai Chi would be somewhere in the middle, along with tree-hugging.

When it comes to positive vibes, I also theorize of something I called 'Astair'. I thereby recognize some sort of shared emotional plane we feed with our experiences. This would be how Hype manifests, for instance. But perhaps also how we transmit vibes in a more immediate way. One however, so it seems, usually needs to first establish a connection with the field. I mean, if you're really depressed – you'd, so the theory, be not as easily swayed by a hype field – even if it happened around you, fueled by thousands.

I also call it ETP (Emotionally Telepathic Phenomenon) and juxtapose it with NTA (Non Telepathic Astair) – for one because all the "it might also just be ..." explanations aren't entirely unreasonable. And I think those are valid, as the two would go like smell and taste.

And I mean to advise against tinkering with it. I believe there's hostile activity – perhaps responsible for the occasional psychotic break.

If so this "bad ki flow" is really just stress - Tai Chi would help against it because it is a form of meditation. But ... yea, what is stress? Well, there are stress hormones. And to do a God of the Gaps, sortof, what I wonder about, is how all these things make anything happen that

resembles consciousness. I mean, a neuron fires ... and the system thereby does something. Why am I conscious of it? It's more of a Myself of the Gaps.

But yes. Esoteric thought, to a natural sciences perspective, is usually just about alternative perspectives grounded on concepts generally inaccessible to the natural science; And thus it couldn't be taken all that serious quite easily. It is in some way independent, though generally dependent on the sciences that can confirm or deny. And as that, esotericism, so far, amounts to ... just ... theory of the beyond.

When it comes to "resonant minerals/mineral vibrations" we can play a "different" game. Say, you go somewhere and you feel something is off. We could argue that there would be enough stuff around, to find one thing to blame it on. There after all is this whole placebo thing; To imply that we don't need much in terms of external stuff, in as far as our mind is pretty much capable of them on its own. When talking of Tai Chi, we also eventually talk about the Parasympathic Nervous System. So, perhaps the mind has ways to trigger it somehow. Or release some hormones - while we're maintaining a somewhat internal optimism that would encourage healing somehow. Yea ... not sure if you'll find a properly rational explanation of what's going on there. But I guess the hormone interpretation is easily debunked.

But on the other hand, maybe there are "vibes" inherent to materials. They wouldn't affect us physically – or if there's an effect, we don't know of it yet – but on some more esoteric Level. Like, say ... pills are bad because they're not happy stuff. They're not happy because they're artificial. What if we now took happy stuff ... say, hemp ... all natural and good vibey and stuff ... and esoterically canoodled it into those pills. Like, by homeopathy – as to perhaps maintain the vibes and bring them into the not-happy-pills?

It would suggest that happy factory workers would also make more happy stuff. Like ... food we eventually ingest.

But yea. That's got to be enough nonsense for the day.



# 4. Political

There is a very specific interest in politics, that develops from Gnosis. You could call it personal – to me for sure, but also on this abstract meta level where I take offense in behalf of the truth.

It shouldn't come as a surprise if we consider for instance, that political power has for ages been built on networks of lies. For a while, according to the Bible, God was very active in that regard (war against idolatry) – but probably gave up at some point because mankind wouldn't even bother to give a flying fffffff. Or it's just that after David had finally conquered the last bits of Canaan – that chapter of history could get closed; People wouldn't care, find new reasons to kill each other – and that for sure is part of the history that factors into politics.

Generally, I don't think it would strike us as too abstract, that a government or nation would construct or otherwise adhere to some kind of mythology as for perhaps a sense of unity or belonging. An idea to attach ones fighting spirit to, a concept to derive meaning concerning ones own labor and sacrifice from. A prism perhaps to ones self-worth relative to how well that prism is doing in comparison to the rest of the known realms. And that rulers by occasion or per usual would deem themselves put there by the graces of God is really just the most logical thing about it.

But yea. The whole “put there by the Graces of God” thing eventually stopped working out, for one reason or another, to eventually be replaced by “the Will of the People”.

But here's the thing: For once there's the matter, that colloquially speaking, Religion tells people how to think by virtue of implying a set of beliefs concerning rights and wrongs; Which in the sense of Politics eventually has become a tool. At some point the "divine status" of the Roman Catholic authority was enough to sway people one way or another.

We may assume that this was possible because people were convinced, to be down for that, by force; But there's a good chance that people were pretty much down with that on their own. For what gives a leader most of their power, is the trust of those they're ruling. Although trust has a maintenance cost, there are ways. Like most believers of the time probably wouldn't know better but to trust the Church in terms of ... pretty much anything.

All of this now is some kind of self-contained system. People are told a story – they believe it if things work out fine; And get grumpy in case things do not. We might thereby have a higher degree of innate respect for religious authorities themselves – for they themselves aren't really the rulers to be held accountable; And, if smart, try to keep enough of a distance.

So, all of this is pretty much ... the standard. It would almost seem nitpicky to somehow start to speak of misinformation. Like, what misinformation? People choose what they want to believe in – and that's that! Which of course bypasses this weird idea, that the rulers might have a responsibility to be truthful. Of course it's a weird thing if it endangers the entire establishment. Like, what am I talking about? ... Miss Information. Psht. *Wanna know what kind of stuff I'm on?*

But yea. Modernity took off, time took its course – and eventually work became THE thing to talk about. And it turns out that World War 2 was the most ambitious job creation program in history so far. And what happened there, had been tried and tested for centuries ... by the roman catholic church. What one so might want to take note of, is that catholicism of the foregone era would much focus on the enemy within. People would be told about witches and demons and heretics and all that – perhaps even to the point that fear from those forces became the most dominant reason to be faithful. And I think to fully grasp the extent of all of these things – one would have had to be alive during those days. Virtually speaking. In all actuality you might not have been much wiser – while a good narrator could immerse you into the wildest realms imaginable.

And the narrative I care about here, of course is the narrative of today. But I'm also somewhat hesitant to do so. On the one side I worry I'm gonna curse a lot and things like that; And on the other, it's basically a really one sided issue where one side projects all their faults on the other – and were it not for the outrageous degree of misinformation and lies (and headache inducing nonsense) involved thereby, I'd think I've done what I could to address this. So ... today, by temporal standards, is the culmination of all of history. It's where all of that stuff that came before has led us thus far. And ... well.

The thing is, that the turmoil of today doesn't come all that unexpected. For at least a decade I think, I've been cautiously curious about what 2020 would bring; For that was roughly when the phosphorus crisis should hit. Then there's that MIT simulation that predicts a total economic collapse for 2040 or so. They did a variety of simulations leading to a variety of outcomes – and as it stands we're doing really good ... lining up with the worse case scenario. So ... a small excursion into

## A - The Forces that Be

The Forces that be are those that influence our lives. One of them is You. Some of them are Parents. Some of them are Friends. Some of them are Leaders. And some of them are hidden in the Shadows.

It does make sense to look at our world through a variety of lenses. Ideological ones. Religious ones. Analytical ones. But sometimes it also makes sense to take them off. If only to learn what a bad idea that is - if you're even capable of glimpsing something.

People like to speak and think of what we call the Free Market. Concerning this topic however, it is the great Distorter. For nobody bears any responsibility. But we, the consumers. There is no central authority to say what is sold - but us who have the money to buy. Neither is the one who sells responsible for the demands of their customers. They just happen to have a thing that people want.

And in all that, there is no one more guilty than the gamer. For it is they who demand the most complex of machines for as low a price as possible. It is they who mind not much but the fictitious truths transpiring within those machines. It is they who are to be blamed for driving the technology that now enslaves the masses in strife. They celebrate death and destruction. All they build are monuments of pride, puppeteers of lifeless dolls that submerge themselves in vanity, worshipers at the altars of damnation.

Almost as vile as them are the socialists. It is they who will shift the blame on those innocent providers. But yea, it's ... all a lie.

Says the socialist. For it isn't those that do literally nothing – who, of the forces that be, control our fates. But how could that be? If it's not the individual who is responsible and neither the collective – who is? They, those gamers, might be literally counted unto the garbage. The refuse of society. Refugees from the prison of life. Actionless as bereft of opportunity. Stuck - with nothing but a small window to produce any kind of self-efficacy. Jealous of anyone who gets the attention. Lost - unconscious of the forces that be. The punching bags of the world. For it is always easier ... to punch down. And should anyone care? How or why? There's so much wrong with this world, who cares about gamers/nerds? But those in need of a scapegoat?

Yet all they do is be who they are while doing as they're told. They merely reflect the collective guilt of the society they emerge from. Who taught them to work-buy-sleep? Who taught them to not question authority? Who taught them that the free market is our salvation? Who taught them that toxic masculinity is a virtue? Who taught them to think freely, but not outside of the tolerated sphere? Who taught them to be addicted to the fruits of enterprise? Who taught them to fear the grinch who will come to take away their toys? Who taught them that violence is a virtue? Who taught them that the best is barely good enough?

And who tries to convince everyone - that everything is their fault? Telling them to do as they're told ... or else ... ? The grinch will come ... and take away their toys! And the window will be shut; And nothing but darkness left to dwell in will be left.

Who? If not the forces that be? By design? By accident? Whatever so, how long has it been in the making? Years? Decades? Centuries?

The Forces that be, did always do as they might. What we vote for, what we argue about - what we think, what we believe - it's currency to a machine that may or may not care about what is being fed to it. If we steer one way, will it go the other? Who knows?

Who knows? Who could tell it all? Conspiracy Nuts? Panhandlers of the cultural marxist agenda? Or what's it? The sages of broadcasting? The bum around the corner?

I think there certainly are answers better than others - because I believe there is a truth; But also would some answers just by statistical probability alone be closer to reality than others. And all I'm trying to tell you here, is that the Forces that be - are Forces which are. And ideology is as a wave for their spirits to ride on into a time thereafter. Some might vanish. Some might emerge. They rise and they fall - they fall and they rise - and where they go and how they end ... was history, is history and will be history.



So yea, in case it isn't obvious – this whole “responsibility to not misinform” thing is something worth looking at. Now, the Forces that Be aren't a monolith. But yet entities wound up in conditions. So, if we value the free market (capitalism) – general poverty makes it so that corporations that want to deliver good product can easily be outcompeted by cheapskates. But eventually we're not merely talking bout economic entities. But eventually the politics around it as well – where as previously stated, it would seem as if ‘truth’ is really just a buzzword for “whatever suits my agenda”. And what an agenda is and does – isn't always that clear either, though some certainly come with more Bullshit than others. Which takes us to:

## B - Nuance and Wickedness

I for myself like to joke that nuance is dead. But don't get me wrong. In a constructive environment, with good intentions and all that, nuance is very well ... fine. It's a necessary good. And arguably it's a lack of nuance that gives evil its power. Arguably what I write about is highly nuanced. But we might as well just call it words and ignore nuance for the time being - because it's not as much the absence of nuance that gives evil its power, it's that it ignores it whenever it's suitable; And hides behind it whenever possible. And we eventually fail to see through it – because of what we're told is good and evil “actually”.

Are conservatives/US-republicans evil, racist, misogynistic, christo-fascists that try to speedrun the USA into the dark ages? If we wanted to be nuanced we might forever be stuck glancing past the obvious signs that the answer is very well YES, in big, bold, neon letters written right there above each and every republican agenda. Exceptions should confirm the rule, which is also why I don't really care all that much. Did he say X? Did he mean Y? Is it a joke I should be able to laugh about? Does he really believe? What the Fuck?

If that is too harsh for you, think about it this way: The shortest way to connect two dots is a line. There's a goal, let's call it the good things we can do, and there's a point diametrically opposed to that. Now, conservatives/US-republicans may not always take the straightest way to that diametrically opposed point there is, but they for sure avoid the other one like it is the pest. Meanwhile they meander around, moving in loops and zig-zagging while inching closer and closer to the bad point. I can see this tendency - and make an educated guess about where it's going. And it doesn't even matter whether there's a plan or if it makes any sense whatsoever - because, well, human beings can in deed do stupid shit and evidently that's where things are going. What's ... the nuance of it?

Preservation of Wealth Based Exploitation is only close to “the Bad Point”

So is nuance ever so often a way to shift to things that are beside the point. Something people may feel justified to do if the point in question doesn't seem to be of real significance. Someone so might be racist or not, they may in deed have just been joking or not, something something humor, something something freedom of speech, such and such. But if you're telling a stupid joke and people tell you as much ... well. Let's put it this way: If people disagree with you and you cry over getting canceled – then turn around to praise how well you disagree with people on YOUR side of the isle ... something's just WRONG with you. So yea. Life can be complicated, #DealWithIt!

But so “they” do, by just doubling down and playing make believe. And so it's ‘the overwhelming consent in the science community’ versus a few dipshits with a PhD of some kind. If we wanna talk of what shred of sanity one can point to in all of that. And I still have trouble finding “the nuance”. What people might think to be nuance, might as well just be deflection. And ... it's bad. It shouldn't be this complicated. After all, SJWs and anti-SJWs have united ... years ago. They're virtually the same now. What's left of the “anti SJWs” are those anti-Wokes ... which, granted, is the majority of what used to be anti SJW. And how does their head honcho say? “It's sad!”.

So is nuance just a word for “how I justify my wickedness”. Where so my perspective is that there are broad outlines. Directions. Targets. Like, what's ‘banning abortions’ going to do? Well, things that did happen, that were ugly – were just ignored and called fake. So, where's the nuance? They so can't even conceive of being wrong, let alone face reality.

Also: Abortion is biblical – and biblically speaking, life is associated to → Breath!

Here so, your particular “nuance” eventually has to change - if you care for humanity to ever find their way out of perpetual confusion. And this applies across the spectrum. It is at the heart of Christian doctrine (according to the Book of Mormon) - coded into a simple word that is: Repentance.



But so the problem of misinformation (manufactured confusion) is that it feeds into some people's confirmation bias. And as addressed here and there, it can be a particularly nasty relationship. Confirmation bias for instance builds upon what a person is convinced is true. Or suggests, at least. Eventually social factors play into it – a persons entire (social) life may depend on it. Social factors that sometimes come with implications of

livelihood. And so we're dealing with some kind of mass-hysteria as the implied conditions produce environments that mandate suggestibility. Allthwhile their leaders project strength, rationality and confidence – so in a way that is practically identical to the fascism of the mid 20<sup>th</sup> century.

Patriotism is a particularly vulnerable attitude towards that end and traditionalist fanatics aren't too far off. But what if you mix them?

## C - Jezebel & Babylon

Jezebel oh Jezebel. (I just learned a new term. Defenestration. ... smh (shaking my head)) Who is she?

In as much as I care about here, I care about the symbology - much as when it comes to Babylon. And so we're talking about Revelation 2:20. And without really knowing what to think of her - she's one of those boogey(wo)men that people can slap some concept on they don't like - and then be all uppity about it. If you're looking for one you could get at me with – it's somewhere around the same place in the Bible. The Nicolaitanes (get it? Nicole ↔ Nicolaitanes?) so were apparently worshipers of Balaam that thought eating food sacrificed to idols wasn't all that bad, did some orgy stuff and had some "Illumination" thing going on (source: biblestudytools.com).

Ultimately we have to understand however, that we can only make guesses; And that the understanding of why a particular guess is made is more relevant than the guess itself. And one way to approach these figures is to be literal about it. So is Jezebel a prophetess of fornication, the Nicolaitanes practitioners of fornication. Now, I wouldn't be too too surprised if some such thing were going on in the one or the other Christian-denominated room or household – but I would be much surprised to learn that the teaching of fornication is pretty mainstream Christian stuff here and there actually.

If we are to take a less literal approach, we have a mystery at hand. We're given clues – and on the other hand we can look in the now, to perhaps find something that fits the bill. So in case of both entities we have an idea or ideology, belief or such, that is probably Christian-denominated and yet somehow corrupts the fold. The Nicolaitanes are probably more like their own thing, while Jezebel is more like an among Christians thing. So, fornication being merely a synonym for "unclean or immoral mingling" - a thing then further inflicted upon "His (God's) servants". The whole "foods sacrificed unto idols" thing is one of those things I haven't had much of a chance to read and think about. I would think it is an issue primarily born from human paranoia, though since it as that is a factor dependent on an individuals belief – not partaking of such might be commendable while partaking of it would probably follow some unclean intentions. Similar to the **"with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again" (Matthew 7:2)** thing. However – we can also read it as symbolical, so – some fruit or produce (metaphorical) that exists in service of some "idol". Well, doesn't change my guess much.

Now have I however decided to cancel certain names from my vocabulary regarding this document. A few figures in particular. So all you'd find to address them would probably be drowned in ignorance or condescension, while I try to not make it too ambiguous.

With Jezebel the matter should be a little bit easier, for as being more of a Christian thing, supposedly, we're looking for accepted Christian ideology. So I think: "the Prosperity Gospel". Or "Capitalism". Taking us to matters such as the gross ignorance that Christians respectively come to indulge in when it comes to the plea of the People. While sure – they do have got their head up deep in the plea of **some** people for sure. Namely the "Nicolaitanes" as it stands.

Within all that, they pride themselves of being "so righteous" because they "hate evil". To be fair, the passage in question (@Thyatira) seems to squeeze an eye shut, as to impart preemptive mercy upon their wrongdoing; where "I will put upon you none other burden" stands fair. Although they might at first not think so, because it is them that are putting themselves onto others as a burden; And it somehow gets to their head the other way. Yes yes, we've heard it. Something something our entire identity something something shoving our ideology down your throat. Have they looked in the mirror? Something something Flux I suppose.

And here's the thing: It all pretty much happens "within" Babylon. So do we learn, in Revelation 17, where judgment is imparted upon "her", that it somehow involved "the kings of the earth" (Verse 2). Classically I would read this as the roman catholic church. But because of how power works – and how history happened – it makes more sense to see Babylon as a concept that has its roots in **the roman catholic heresy**, but eventually extends far beyond it. And generally the imagery regarding it doesn't suggest to us that it is some benign, barely recognizable, low key thing. Like, say "and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication" - is yes, very, like ... big and global. In case you don't get it, let me spell it out for you: Climate Change. Now, that's not all of it – but the climate change denial is certainly symptomatic of a global drunkenness. Even those that do recognize its danger will find reason to admit that ... they are affected as well. I certainly am. And where does it come from? Big oil, Capitalism and anti-enlightenment to name a few.

Matthew 23:9

**And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.**



Now, when it comes to Misinformation these days, I have read and heard the claim, that we live in a "post truth" world. Which I guess is to speak to the degree of absurdity that "fake news" has reached. Amongst other things. The only way for this to work, would be for people to be so far beyond the pale it's difficult to relate. It does actually cause me internal agony from the cognitive dissonance of trying to be "fair and balanced". And heck – I'm not going to listen to those dipshits trying to pretend they have anything to say that's worth my time. The only reason I have a clue of what nonsense is said, is because there are heroes, brave men and women and other kin, that have taken the cross upon themselves, to be as

a buffer to the onslaught of [oof]<sup>4.1</sup>. Such as to keep us informed without requiring us to expose ourselves to the verbal diarrhea unprotected. And even that is sometimes crossing the line.

So – yes. Sincerest apologies for my unfair imbalancedness. Sorry not sorry, here a bit about balance:

## D - Yin and Yang

[Didn't take notes on what I wanted to write here. Decided to write about Libertarianism and nonsense of that kind instead.]

### LIBERTARIANISM / NEO-LIBERALISM

What people of the West seem to have a bit of a struggle with, is the concept of balance and harmony. And because it (we, the west) did so well, it would seem that others have also been quick to re-invest much of their precious mental resources from those ... "decrepit", ancient concepts to the 'asinine', modern ones. And so we eventually have quite literally given birth to a breed of world-eating monsters, warring over dominion as they try to consume more and more to gain an edge over the other.

The problem ... is freedom. Freedom is as an open field. But the moment we settle, we create boundaries. So, generally by freedom we may think of freedom from the shackles of feudalism. That's certainly ... how the whole freedom/liberty movement started. And as such, we eventually would understand that this freedom isn't absolute freedom - but ... the freedom to self-organize. To ... shape the world to our design. To ... have a government for the people, rather than the rich. Wild concept!

Libertarianism and Neo-Liberalism however is about trusting the market. Freedom to do as you will, in as far as you can afford it. Reducing restrictions and regulations ("Big Government") as much as possible ("Small Government"). Which is low key a return into feudalism, because ... rich people being able to do as they will isn't a particularly new concept. And much of what would speak for this free market approach might come straight out of "Ololol's guide to being a King".

In essence the understanding here is, that freedom could be in about anything. Yet whenever you add something to this freedom, you also take some of it away. But it's not as easy as: Adding restrictions takes freedoms and adding freedoms takes restrictions. Well, I guess it is – but the worth of it eventually comes down to what freedoms are given and taken. The freedom to randomly murder people, though certainly a God given ability per chance, for instance isn't good. Unless, in their minds, I suppose, it's given to a rich person. Which eventually takes us into anarcho-capitalism. *Jezebel ... (by Sade, echoing in my mind).*

So, the challenge on any proposed ideology would be to advertise themselves around this condition. And I would want to be smart enough to not fall for the snake-oil salesmen. Which is exactly why we have to acknowledge that the world we live in isn't a pony farm. As a famous saying I've run into throughout my life goes. Which means, for our purposes right now, that we don't live in a small enclosed space within which we don't need to worry any kind of unwanted surprises. Rather is the world full of unwanted surprises – and support structures such as →'the Civilization', (should) exist to counter that.

## FREEDOM OF SPEECH

Being a Free Speech absolutist is **about ... Purity.**

Now - if we talk balance ... a lot might come to think of the 'Taijitu' - "the Yin Yang Symbol". There are a couple of "versions" - though my cultural journey has familiarized me with two. The "old" and the "new" one. The old one is a swirl of black and white around an empty center - and the new one is the one that most would know about. This 69 circle thingy. Now, in terms of freedom of speech absolutism - the argument were, that if you had balance ... that is: The counterpart to absolutely free speech, it would no longer be pure. That is – if you so only had one pixel to represent the symbol, or the picture. Which means, unless you pick either color - you end up with something in-between. The gray.

And while we're at it:

**>>> And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man. <<<**

### Mark 7:20

Now - paradoxes exist in reality. The most scientifically centered one might just be "Heisenberg's Uncertainty Principle". It's literally about how an *object* with two intrinsic properties - that has both of them at the same time - can only be accurately measured by one. The other is uncertain, proportional to the certainty of the other - I think. Then we have simple opposed forces. Angular Momentum versus Gravity for instance. Then we have perceptual relativity. So, how we perceive heat and cold in relation to each other. If we look at the taijitu itself, There are the more obvious dualities - so, light and shadow - and then again the more controversial ones, like hard and soft. Now, I think there now are meta-materials that are basically both (hard and soft) at the same time, depending on the velocity of what impacts the material, but I could be wrong. Then there are ideas - such as: Attack is the best Defense. Although here we get more into a puristic point of view when Attack eventually is the only thing, because it ought to also be the best defense. And, what one may notice here is, that once we move away from



(source: Wikipedia.org)

what is concrete, around us, and more into our headspaces - things become more **puristic**.

## **EMANCIPATION - PART 1**

A scenario: The man marries the woman, the man goes to work, the woman does the housework. It would be a way of things that people had little reason to question. Seemingly, **such is how it has always been**. As it has always been ... has however changed into a how things are now ... concerning many things ... over the course of time. A more often expressed observation about that is, how for a long time - there has been little to no change ... at all. The most change that people would experience was that of the seasons. If it weren't for those, people might as well have settled thinking that life is unchanging between the days and the nights. From when Jacob was migrating to Egypt, to when Nebuchadnezzar conquered Jerusalem - some odd thousand years - the conditions of the time were more or less the same. But, to pick an arbitrary point from around the length of time that it applies to, the year zero would roughly make a turning point. As for a narrative: The world was cast into turmoil as tensions grew regarding the hegemony of thought, primarily focused on religion. Population growth has further gotten to a point that would require a paradigm shift in terms of control and distributive structures; While the world at large became a more and more connected place. At large things didn't change much for centuries still - but yet, religious peace was an aspiration, rather than a given. As of that, one would have to oppose the heathen, fight the heretics and get rid of them witches. And eventually, after ages of stagnation between regress and progress, a breakthrough was made. Little by little – **modernity** set in.

Modernity changed the way we think about the world, the way we lived, the commodities we acquired and sold. Living conditions would be improved, life expectancy extended – and we'd develop more stable structures of habitation. Population density grew, the wonders of the world became more and more ... well. On the one hand demystified; Though for a time – while much of that was still a work in progress – mystified. So at least here in the west – the home of the printing press – the acquisition of knowledge became a bit of a fad, I must assume. The availability of books would boost educatedness. Eventually industrialization would happen. We'd have more effective heating, electrical light, trains, cars ... and the world once again shrank. The marvels of modernity eventually led to an acceleration of these processes – and thus, the modern era sets itself apart from the classical era – in that every generation would find itself in a different world than the one before.

So, between the woman having greater opportunities to occupy her lifetime and the man being locked into wage slavery, things started to heat up. The man, so the narrative, eventually would think it to be cool ... to gift his wife all those pleasantries that made her life in the household easier; While she would start to feel locked out of the opportunities of life. Be it by a growing window into the world. Be it by TV or Magazine. And so the blind man would move on to blame them for his troubles with the wife. And soon

an enemy is found. "Liberalism". Threatening Tradition since the dawn of Modernity. Or something like that. And so what we got from this time, are jokes of how the woman is always complaining.

And this is another example of puristic thinking. Where now the present changes are ignored and the familiar standards of the foregone times imposed on the present and future. Yet is it through the progress that has been made – materially and metaphysically – that emancipation has become somewhat inevitable. As by how the chauvinistic attitudes of the past reveal themselves as no longer in alignment with the conditions of the sexes. For once. Also is the contrast by which the woman is thought of as property much harsher thereby. So could we ask: Are women human beings? Do they deserve human rights? Or would we rather make away with that? But, here's a thing: The man is the head of the woman as Christ is the head of man. Now, the way in which Christ is the head of man, would be a very Christian way to think of how the man is supposed to be the head of the woman. Which, bad joke incoming, would speak of how faithful black folks are. Sorry. No. It for once involves choice. But more to the point: What the man now expects of the woman should be mirrored by what the man now does for God. And when applying standards, how well that aligns with the will of God also matters. So did Jesus not only call Himself our Friend, but imparted "on man" the reigns to build a better tomorrow. Freedom it is. And so ... is that.

## **A BALANCING ACT**

So, what is Balance? Well. Balance, for once, requires a "superior" mind. One more aware of the various things that affect the balance, eventually down to the various dynamics at play – for bold reactionary movement is eventually only making things worse. That's however one way of how accidents happen. But what now makes a superior mind? Should I leave it up to you? Overly general statements are cool - but ever so often the devil's in the details.

Yet, this isn't necessarily about balance in the gymnastic sense; Though that too involves a general awareness of opposing forces.

So does a tree for instance have the ability to withstand harsh weather. Not however because it's sturdy, but because it's flexible. But a house made of leaves won't really stand. To say, one-sided perspectives are one-sided.

Yes: A sturdy hand that wields a tempered blade may cut down quite some resistance; And still would the stubborn mind – intangible as a ghost – fall with its body.

And yet a fool would rise, as taunted by fate, to climb mount hubris - as to tame the cosmos. But what should they find? Freedom? Or truth? Perhaps peace? Could it be Love? - Illusions!, one might say. Idiomatic motivations of a feeble human intellect that rejected wisdom every step of the way, desperately trying to justify an existence that is without meaning

or purpose – but to terrorize the living. All weeping and wailing of the ages arriving at deaf or repugnant ears. What wisdom might one impart on them? Perhaps that of the Wall.<sup>4.2</sup>

But, to be totally honest – this is the point where I start to feel like I'm beginning to only talk to stupid people. Which in other words means that I might start to overthink things. It's however a symptom of the time it seems. That, the discourse has it that we ever so often sink so low we start to assume we have to explain basic common sense to each other. Basic reasoning. Basic logic. Where we have to maybe even make sure, as to establish common grounds, that what 1+1 equates to is not a matter of opinion, and neither a matter of free speech.

So, I don't know – and at some point I don't care. Because, eventually I also become judgmental, but that I'll have to leave to the big guy. So for now, let's leave this be a metaphor of sorts, as I turn my back, lift my beer and speak a toast, in respects of cultural diversity – as much in line with → **article one of the German constitution** (

**Human dignity shall be inviolable**

) as possible: "May the righteous prevail!"



So, maybe 'Deception' is a better word for Misinformation in all this. Deception may use Misinformation, but – if you can detect it, deception will try to get around that. Even infiltrating or corrupting whatever you feel safe about.

But so is there a new "how it's always been". Some of which however isn't really new per se. An example from the origin story of my origin story: You need to know, that me reading the Bible didn't come out of nowhere. I for some time had a bit of a phase where I didn't care much about God. I grew up in a Seventh Day Adventist Household btw.. And one time I stumbled upon a book; Right around my 18<sup>th</sup> Birthday; And it told me some things I couldn't deny. Maybe the presented evidence was a bit dodgy (and indeed I found way better ways to get to the point **#Mat23:9**) - but it was clear to me that what was delivered at the core of it was inevitably true. And during a brief moment of apparent insanity I thought I could ... do something about it. To ... defeat "the Lie" or something like that. "All Lie". What I didn't really get at the time was, what it 'actually' means to make "the Pope" (Pontiff of the RCC) your enemy. But whatever the case, a bit of a transcendental, mysterious light/force came upon me - left some words in my mind that went like "it's gonna be a rough path" - and ... all of a sudden I found myself reading the Bible enthusiastically again ... and soon enough I could even engage in religious debate with my fellow students.

To say that there are truths in this world - I think should be obvious, common sense. We shouldn't only know them, we should be able to work with them. But yet, somehow ... **the power structures** deny us those

truths. Vastly. And you don't have to spin up some wild conspiracy theory. Not as wild as the ones used to discredit those truths. You know. Climate Change, Communism (not the Soviet/modern China version of it), Medicine ... /you know/ ... actually really basic stuff. So, it's not that they are withheld from us. It just doesn't matter somehow. Or has a hard time to.

But maybe there just are those things that will never change. **"The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun."** (Ecclesiastes 1:9) – but that may be a fragment of the olden days. There however is this:

## E - The Burden of Poverty

Technically, poverty extends beyond financial wealth. There also is social poverty. Hegemonic poverty. Any kind of disadvantage - including physical poverty. Those would be the servants, cheap labor - everyone that would accept scraps for compensation. Work that anyone might do, or is shared by so many that the individual holds barely any influence over their working conditions. Minorities would fit well into this, as they would lack the support of peers to demand any kind of fair treatment.

The Burden of Poverty is a term I derived from **Matthew 26:6-11**:

**>>> Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat. But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste? For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor. When Jesus understood it, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.**

**For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always. <<<**

"And so it came to pass, that the scripture was fulfilled where it read: Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her." (More generally perhaps as a statement against puristic thinking (→indignation))

I may thereby now be reading a bit too much into it. **That the poor will be around always.** It might be a random remark, perhaps remembered without the necessary nuance, or perhaps understood as an allegory. To say that fixing poverty is a steep hill - and he will be long gone by the time we come even close to climbing it. It may though be, that based on the evolutionary dynamics, there will always be a poverty

margin. We'll procreate to always have a surplus - and that surplus will always exist beyond the system's working order.

But what I eventually managed to read into this, is that **we for once should get used to the idea, that poverty will always be around**. That we can accommodate for it, even if we don't have it. **Just in case**. I guess alternatively one might also take it the other way - that ... in some weird way, the violent removal of poverty won't just magically get rid of it. Though the magical part would appear to be its re-emergence; And it's not so magical when considering that capitalism eventually would do as much. Someone has to work the mines - and it's not like capitalism would care much about ... granting those workers the respects they deserve. Capitalism in a way is pretty much the opposite of that. Sure there is an argument on the side of those that have special skills. You kinda want to make sure your surgeon doesn't hold any grudges and stuff like that. But there is a lot of low-wage work being done ... without which ... society would most certainly just collapse. Which, may be a complicated issue.

But so - it basically needs not be mentioned, though actually there's reason to be adamant about doing so - that taking care of the poor is a Christian thing to do. Does this now however argue for something like Universal Basic Income? Well, maybe it doesn't. The question here isn't whether the Bible instructs us to do so - but ... what risks it entails and how we want to address those. Or perhaps how close to actually having (or needing) UBI we already are – as in how much or little it would take to make the change. I don't want to take it too lightly - and the future we face isn't exactly ... optimistic. The wealth we have accumulated seems to start crumbling down on us - and maybe inevitably so, we have to rethink how we approach our unity. But if the only reason not to do it is because you don't like free handouts ... there isn't really a reason not to do it.



So yea. All things considered ... to be fair and balanced requires us to say that certain things just don't help us towards the good end. And yes, people tryna be a big pain in our butts would be a part of that. I don't see why it's my obligation to play make-believe over how tolerant we all are.<sup>4.3</sup> That there are "no problems whatsoever". Instead I'ma

## F - Brainworms

So, can we come together without making shit up? Strictly speaking: no. We have to make shit up – generally speaking: Always. Language is made up. Math, depending on whom you ask, is made up too. The structures we live in, the systems we require, professions, positions, rules ... it's all made up, at least to some extent. There is however an underlying truth to those, or a necessity.

Besides all that, I however want to start this off by imposing one concept onto you: For us to successfully come together as a whole, we

must not impose bullshit onto each other. Which is how we come to talk about Brainworms. The term Brainworm, to my understanding, alongside the term Brainrot, came up in leftist circles to describe conservative thought patterns<sup>4,6</sup>; And is similar to TERF-brain (→TERF-pilled), a.k.a. brainrot related to transphobia. And after having spent a considerable amount of time trying to understand this concept, I have come to the conclusion that it's correct enough for me to adopt using it.

The most fundamental aspect of this perhaps comes from neuroscience, where it has been discovered that conservatives and liberals, on average, have different brain structures.<sup>4,4</sup> This renders conservatives, neuroscientifically speaking, less open minded and more susceptible to fear. While that, from a neutral perspective, is not inherently a bad thing; Any ideology that would nourish these properties in opposition to another, possibly better one, has the potential of generating a stubborn group of people incapable of wrapping their heads around what they have been told to fear. This especially applies to the more sensitive aspects of social togetherness - such as issues pertaining to anything that hasn't been solidly integrated into the cultural togetherness yet. Cultural togetherness in that regard is more of a Zeitgeist related common understanding of intercultural do's and don'ts.

One of the fundamental contentions here, when taking it to a more philosophical discussion, is the matter of faith or belief in respects to the unavailability of information. One issue being, that at some point our own ability to assess information is removed from its availability; And so we more and more depend on trust. On the other hand, the more open minded people develop a greater degree of familiarity with abstract concepts and concepts of diversity. And so we come to what we might call macro-social tendencies, where in terms of ideologies the conservative will tend towards an idealized version of the familiar; And the progressive/liberal will tend towards an ideal that best serves the diverse demand. And this does not have to contradict. But even without malicious efforts to drive a wedge between the two, the conservative brainrot can take hold. (→relationship to free speech and free speech absolutism and other alpha thought related ideologies (primitivism))

At the end of the day I believe that most, if not all, fundamentally value empirical knowledge. At least does everyone claim to. But once new concepts emerge in ways that disagree with the individual's experienced world, the conservative eventually tends towards rejection of those concepts. Emancipation, Heliocentrism and Same-Sex marriage are just a few examples. One of the more modern ones is the relevance of mental health. It's however similar to how individuals with curiosities that the world does/can not satisfy develop weird ideas of reality.

Conservative politics, as a theoretical model derived from these issues, will tend to adhere to a way that has worked and is further expected to work if people would only adhere to the rules. This has a very strong proclivity towards authoritarianism that is to ascertain that "the way" is being maintained. This can have the effect for instance, that the weight of mental health issues such as depression and burnout is ignored, determined to be laziness or a lack of discipline; Allthwhile society were

fully capable of reducing the likelihood for those issues to occur, were it not for the conservative antagonism towards the required solutions. An antagonism that primarily exists to maintain “the olden way” (→ reinforcement theory vs. ethology<sup>x.1</sup>).

This isn't to say anything about 'stupid' or 'smart'. Those are rather one-dimensional terms that only vaguely apply to complex conditions. But if you can cut me some slack: This isn't to say that conservatives are stupid, but that stupid people have a tendency to be conservative (badoo-tss)<sup>4.5</sup>. Depending on the nature of their stupidity of course. But if you're asking for "progressive brainrot", I'm afraid the current state of things suggests, that it stems from an inability to come to terms with the conservative demands. The best example might be a recent trend, where conservatives (US republicans) have gotten it into their head to label homosexuals, transsexuals and otherwisely queer folks as (child)groomers. From an informed perspective this accomplishes three things: 1. The affected groups and their allies have to explain to people who don't want to hear it what (child)grooming means and such (damage control), 2. the reality of whether a given child is actually gay/trans/queer or not is being ignored and 3. actual groomers can deflect attention by throwing the term at others. Effective because the manipulated masses agree with the targeting involved. It does hereby not matter whether or not you could technically equate queerness to grooming – in as far as what's going on is concerned, it's not actually grooming. And it does not matter what rhetorical devices, appeal to emotions, tradition and what not you can conjure to maintain that the queers are groomers – if you do so in disregards concerning the actual reality of queer existence. Something you however wouldn't know of – if you didn't care to learn about it (while being told by Dipshits what to think). Now, generally this kind of brainrot (progressive version) merely amounts to headaches. In some cases it however leads to “uber wokeism” (out of touch progressiveism). Soviet style (Leninist) communism doesn't count here – because they are also just conservatives. And in essence also anti-Marxist (Marxism → *aspiring towards* a stateless, classless, moneyless society).

On another note, there's the issue with identity politics – which exists between the greater, cultural dynamics and direct action concerning identity groups. And on both sides, the left and the right, we find those that decry the systemic approach as evil and neglectful concerning their own interests. Which makes it difficult to implement meaningful politics outside of micromanaging each and every problem one could think of.

And as a *former* anti-SJW I find myself confirmed in saying that SJWs corrode society. It's just that most of the hysterical snowflake social justice warriors of these days (→2022) are right wing. *The Turntables*.

TERF-brain is ... a little bit weird because it exists somewhat independent from conservative (a.k.a. general) brainrot. (Though I think it's funny, I'm actually serious. Yup. Crazy times, crazy logic.) I would suspect that it is similar to taking a wrong turn in the freedom of will/wisdom challenge. So, you might recall that I wrote about how matters of faith might get you uncomfortable because you don't know what to expect. The bad case outcome would be getting stuck in some weird-ass belief that at the very least occupies your mind for a wasteful amount of time. Depending on how bad you got it, you might thereby develop “dying on the

hill syndrome". This would occur if you feel like you have legitimate reason to be there. Getting out of it might further prove to be a challenge. I would suggest trying "big picture mode", but that might just be one of the first things that brainrot tends to consume. Facts and Logic, same thing. And so you're eventually stuck in this box, where you'll further understand people that try to help you, as hostile. Eventually however, what I mean by "big picture mode" does come from a point of empathy – which is to say to be on the lookout for how much good versus bad you do. OK, brainrot generally gets there too. Wisdom is the "boring"/easy solution to all of it – though in particularly bad cases perhaps the only one. But to come back to the empathy bit, it might help to try and understand how big of an asshole, colloquially speaking, you are/have become. If you can.

Regarding trans-sexuality for instance, You can't say that it's unnatural because there's gay and trans in nature. You can't say that it isn't spiritual because gender and sexual orientation aren't physical/biological concepts per se. If you don't like spiritual it might help listening to the sciences, such as biology that will tell you that there are biological markers for that too. You could say that the Bible can be read in a way that condemns gay sex, but you can't say that it's the right way of reading it. Beyond that we can also read the Bible in a way that argues that Jesus was a secularist. And so we come back to the matter of not making shit up.

The more proper way of putting it, would be that we shouldn't impose bullshit onto each other. Part of which is to understand when something is **Bullshit** by the **demands** put forward. And I will not try to elaborate on this any further here. Perhaps it's my own brainrot - but at some point, the actual bottomless pit might just be the denseness of some people's conviction. And I lack the power and the patience to get through that. May the Lord have mercy on Your soul.



Yea. Shitting over people who have made it a habit to run around with pants down spraying their diarrhea from skyscrapers ... feels awesome! Another reason why I'm hesitant to write about politics. I don't know exactly why ... but ... something something gentle and kind.

On the other hand I'm swabian. We're known to be stingy, and I've grown somewhat stingy over my nerves and fucks to give. I rather invest them into meaningful things. But that too could just be an excuse. You know, something something ... enlightenment. But ... I don't think enlightenment should/does encourage us to try and get rid of cultural anchors, virtues, values and stuff. Enlightenment is a transformative process – not an assimilatory one. Give or take. But sure: "Resistance is Futile" - if you so will.

And yes, Jesus also did it. In a way. Particularly in regards to rich people. But so, a warning that I think wraps what's on my mind here up pretty well:

**>>> For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. <<<**

### **2 Timothy 4:3-4**

Which reminds me, 2 something 4:2 ... so, oh. Yea right. It's 2:4. And it was 4:3-4 not 4:2-4. ?/@#!4 ... sigh. Anyhow ...

**>>> Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God. <<<**

### **2 Thessalonians 2:3-4**

Which does link to

**>>> And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven. <<<**

### **Matthew 23:9**



I just get a headache when people talk about the Antichrist and they don't have a clue to say: HERE! And so they're like "Uhm, it's not really a concept in the Bible ...".

So yea. I suppose I did write about politics after all. But it's cool. I think. Let's say ... .

PS: Disagreement isn't a virtue. It's a condition to be welcomed while differing opinions yet need to come to terms with each other as per some common grounds. Yet it is to be appreciated that,

regarding certain things, an absence of disagreement is the higher goal and the better overall situation.

# 5. Zeitgeist

As part of this extensive introduction to Gnosticism - **I thought it to be helpful to take a bunch of topics from the contemporary landscape of issues, to comment on them from a Gnostic angle.** Ultimately though, it's mostly just to alleviate some pain concerning the "state of the discourse". And there is very certainly a slant to my correspondence on these issues, as per my personal biases. A part of it might be addiction or residual phantom flux due to extensive habit formation or however you wanna call it. Yes, sure, PTSD (cynical sarcasm). But for the most part my opinions align with the popular left on YouTube<sup>(4.1)</sup>.

There however is some truth to the PTSD bit. For once have I skimmed past a few topics that I might want to further elaborate on. Things that I perhaps need to address, lest I be wanting to endure the sleepless nights over not having done so. Before I started writing this, I used to randomly blurt out opinions I wrote to image files that I would publish on a picture and video sharing service my webspace provider has offered. It was good. And as I had to realize, it also had therapeutic value for me. It did get me off the stress I had with expressing myself, trying to somehow compile my thoughts – and allowed me to just focus on my life instead. But since the service shut down ... and I then sat down to write this document ... I became uneasy, generally more stressed and a little bit less capable of attending the rehabilitation program I'm going through these days. At times I even forget to shower. Almost like a junkie. Also was I met with a bit of a flashback to those “back when I was crazy” times; Being so, once again, sat there, producing “documents” to express myself. “This time!”.

In that regard I want to be able to close this shut. Or once I should sit down to write another “document”, to at least have the ease of mind in absence of pressure. And I'm not sure. Perhaps I put too much pressure on myself ... by so for instance setting a deadline by when I want to have this done. On the other hand though there are these **every day triggers** that would ordinarily just lead me to write about them. Now all of that somehow needs to be alleviated through this ... . Until I maybe learned to let go enough (check>?). Eventually the stress is also what keeps me at it. So, it might very well be self-imposed (also check), but that through aspects of my being that I will adamantly defend and protect. I can't tell you just how hard you could go fuck yourself if you suggested me to change them.

So, generally I'm used to much act on impulse. There's a whole philosophy or even ideology to it; The basic gist of which is that creativity can't be cut into a schedule.

Also one can't just “will” it. The famous shower thought being an example of the mind working at its own pace; Or perhaps lecturing us – from our subconscious or neuro-biology – that stress isn't all that great. Etc. and so on.

And so I attuned to that. And so, once thoughts enter my mind and trigger my productive urge – it to me just doesn't sit well if I can't act in behalf of that. Or it didn't. I guess it depends. There's a fine line to be walked there. But, ideally, I'd do "nothing" all day long to be on standby for inspiration to take its course. If it wouldn't just be boring and unproductive sometimes. Or for the most part. For, sometimes we have to actively create tension for the creative potential to unfold itself. But then, information still follows it's own logical timeline.

Over time so, I however also learned about the shadow side to my ingrained position. And that's where all the voices would come in that would beg to differ with it. Or, voices I'd beg to differ with.

Knowledge alone doesn't help much, if the mind isn't capable of handling it (→"better advice"). And willingness can also only do so much. It's like physics. Whatever you want, you can try to accomplish, but breaking the laws of physics generally doesn't work out.

And so, in navigating the world, we learn to adjust to that. Whatever our curious minds take us to.

### **Knowing our limits, is what opens our doors to success**

- we might say

This, you might have gathered, isn't to hold us down, but to learn – for instance – to avoid fatal or terminal stupidity.

And yet are there two sides to the coin. And the trick is not as much to maintain your side of it; But to do the things you care about RIGHT. To maybe also realize that life doesn't bend to Your will; And that your blind-spots don't remove what you don't see ... from existence.

The world we live in, or rather our society within at large – the PRACTICAL world – has a certain slant to it when it comes to these things. Oh, how often did I have to endure lectures, speeches and discussions over what common sense now dictates in regards to it.

But perhaps the slant isn't normal. Perhaps we made it so – and the further we leaned into it, the steeper it became?

### ***Sounds familiar.***

There's an equilibrium. To be attained. And a lot of what I chose to do required me to justify myself a lot. Too weird or strange I was to "the worldly gaze" we might say. And yet – I mean to say that not all aspects of life are bound to our categories of time. Be they sane or not.

Perhaps I mean to lean one way to affect balance – but at first, I only care to do my thing. To do it right.

So, I had to adapt concepts, truths from the other side. Which perhaps sounds more poetic than it should.

So for instance my concern here. That my **impulse driven expressions** wouldn't belong in here. A part of it maybe. But to merely fix my need to express myself ... I don't know. I think these musings amount to what we might call "the art of the medium". Though Art is free and "whatever (the artist wants/needs it to be)" - the product isn't (always) measured by the artists expectations and ambitions. Hopes and dreams.

If I want my work to matter, I am thereby a servant to that cause. Eventually so I must enslave myself to the realities relevant to that cause. To put it with a taste of drama.

And so I recognize no master – but the one who is above all, to keep it G – or: but [:the patrons of my ambitions:] - to be on P.  
[:→ abstract metaphor in regards to priorities:]

And that is some wisdom behind my efforts. Not very orthodox. Along with the self harm that comes with self-sacrifice. Although I'm not really familiar with the pathology of self harm, I understand as much as that it's bad in that it can become a habit. An addiction even. As from my own experience, we might call it "blow out syndrome", perhaps based on some inner proclivity towards savagery or self realization in certainly an enormously stupid way in that the stupidity is effectively part of the programming. And ironically for me – it is old school. In a way that would be the opposite to my side of the coin as it were.

In the vein of breaking eggs to make an omelet, it's the blunt blow of combat tactics. Just stupid energy directed some way and "give it". People would do it because it would get things done that may otherwise not have gotten done. At that point, there's a reason why we would do it. "Difficult times create strong men" - though perhaps more like: "Difficult times create an environment in which men need to apply their strength, health issues be damned". And beyond hyperbole – I can account from my own history. At the start of my journey I was thirsty for knowledge. And having the opportunity to dump as much time into studies as I wanted – outside of the obligatory lunch and church related *obligation* – into it, I did. Eventually I produced knowledge I wanted to share. At the time in my spotlight: The Garden of Eden. But it didn't quite yield the results I had hoped. I was ignored, talked over, partially even ridiculed. And so eventually I grew ashamed of it – though at the time, I assume, I was too obsessed to realize that. But either way, I isolated myself. More and more. And eventually that became the norm. On the one side I learned that not blowing my beliefs in other people's faces – no matter how right I may have been – opened doors to what other people thought, in a way that wasn't skewed by antagonism. And on the other "my work" became a pretense to keep myself in isolation. Somehow. And somehow it worked out still.

I so just couldn't help myself. And yet, after a helping hand had reached out for me and paths had been set for me to get help – I was able to look back and be glad for the change. I still did find long stretches of time to do as I would, but that so alongside taking more care of myself. Even if that were just the basics. And I also started to feel ... at the very least dissatisfied over how all the time in the world didn't help me get

closer to my goals. Did I even have a goal? And the shame. Well, it's subtle. It doesn't convince me that what I'm doing was or is wrong – I'm just scared to share. Perhaps to a fault. But probably it's a healthy response. And eventually, and that's back on "my side of the coin" - time played its own game, sotospeak.

So, I do in fact understand the virtue of labor. And I do understand a thing or two about the blind-spots we acquire while pursuing our dreams. I also understand that not everyone is suited out for the same kind of labor. So in context of the rehabilitation program I attend, I'm currently (not anymore. Now I'm getting about to get my bottom surgery, and then it's recovery time; Which is now what's up) in two sortof-internships. The first is part of a kind of stress test akin to dipping your toes into work to get a feel for how it affects you. The other is more of an actual internship. The stress test has been going on for longer now – and initially it was cool. It was exhausting, but that was kinda the point. After I got into the internship and could compare the impact of both lines of work on me ... I am aware of a very significant difference. So I think that perhaps gastronomy isn't an area anyone should work in; But I can be more specific in that the frequency of shifting demands and interfacing with people just stresses me out. It doesn't matter whether the people are pleasant or not. It doesn't matter if the work at times devolves into a cracker-barrel. It's all good stuff, but it stresses me the F out. Bookbinding on the other hand – yea, that's a kind of work I would like to do, as I do legitimately enjoy a lot about it.

And, or but, that's also the kind of headspace I'm in now. Virtually sitting in my little workshop, doing more or less repetitive tasks with slight variation, while the world around me slowly goes to shit. Give or take. But what's really worth covering?

Politics is very fleeting. While sure, things at times may feel like they're carved into rock or held together by an iron titan, nothing is to say that the winds of change couldn't topple it at any moment. (*Take me ... to the magic of the moment ...*).

What I've written so far, should at least cover the basics. And what I covered in Part 4 holds pretty tight to the more unchanging things in the world; Although we would still hope to leave some of it in the past some day. And the contemporary – so far has proven to be unchanging in a very fluctuating way. You know ... today all we care about is this, people come to terms with it and woops, there's this other thing now. The one moment the USA seemed to be steadily marching towards becoming a nation of theocratic fascists – the next moment Dark Brandon rises and cracks start to show. It's like a constant back and forth – and whatever there is to hold on to, seems to be like the handles of a Mary-go-round turning at a hundred rpm. It's like if in a Sushi bar you're told you have a choice, but all the stuff is like passing by at 200 km/h. We must "trust the Force, Luke!" - apparently.

And the problems certainly are multi-layered and dynamic. If we got rid of misinformation, that would be one bad thing gone. Maybe things got better because a bad thing is gone, but maybe things got worse because the bad thing yet fulfilled a purpose of some kind. If we however could also

implement a good thing, even if unrelated, the overall change would be more positive. New dynamics changing the rules of how the vacuums are filled.

And so I would love to just spam out as much positives or counter-positions as possible, or at least reasonable within the context of this. But to come back to what I was trying to say: I worry that **this** would just be me acting on a habit that will continue bothering me once I'm done here. Which means that I'll probably be better off just stuffing the really important things into the appendix (there's like, one thing. OK, two); And instead focus on other things that matter. Things that aren't too strongly caught up in the flux of time.

So is my goal here to give you the tools to understand the things that are good. In as far as I can. In that regard, I once had a dream I think applies. Some war was going on – and after some time of crossing the battlefields, I arrived at some camp. Might have been the headquarters. Here people were making weapons. But it might have been the most pathetic weapons one has ever seen. And a part of me believes that I might just be able to help out.

But yea. I write and write – and even if I don't really get to tackle the issue directly, I find myself more and more convinced that ... what I've worked out so far has to be somehow enough. For now.

## Chapter 2

What now is the Zeitgeist? It's a bit weird, from a perspective of human development, where generations, over the course of time (centuries and millennia), make up the throughline through the various ages of peace and turmoil. What we make of it, depends on the timeframe we set.

It would seem, for once, that the Zeitgeist (which is by the way totally a made up word) is whatever occupies our minds between the moments of change that bring about the next era. Which is one way to set the frame. From steady to tumultuous, back to steady.

So, maybe, in a way, the aspirations and the bickering – or whatever we occupy the time with that carries us unto the turns of things – are as the stars in the sky.

At first, greatly insignificant but for one. Each however a mass of tremendous power and potential beyond what we merely see in the sky – and further out – it all becomes a fabric in which each individual part vanishes in the noise. An interlocally self-similar, ever repetitive collection of insignificantly diverse substance.

And so, I look back. To when I was little. Not too little. Say, 14 years. There was this show running on TV. Some time ago I came to rewatch some of it – and found it to be oddly woke. A lot of the “old stars” are more or less ‘oddly’ woke. So, laugh about it or try to get the angle ...

but ‘Married with Children’ on the one and ‘Deep Space Nine’ on the other side – they’re in about the same thing.

Almost prophetic. Perhaps due to the visions of the artists into the self fulfilling truths that are

spread as seeds throughout our current Zeitgeist.

But which way will one view it?

Would you be Maquis, or have faith in the Emissary and the Path of the Prophets? Is AI our Hero because he's right, or because he's just another AI, lost in circumstances well beyond his control?

But well, it's not like these choices of truth are all that simple. For what is a Maquis, or a follower of Winn, but one who believes in their own Prophets? And how are they distinguishable from "the real ones"? Perhaps there is balance through that, but a questionable one for sure!

So some call upon Order, as others upon Chaos. And yet both require the other to exist in their favor.

Say Order "defeats" Chaos, ask yourself: What is the Question for "which Order?" - but an emergent Chaos?

Who will be the smith, and which will be the hammers, to forge this new "Chaos, not Chaos" into ... "Order or whatever"? Or, something like that.

It's as ... Cardassia/the Dominion versus Starfleet.

Perhaps it's "just fiction" - but whether you eat your ham raw or as embedded into a sandwich - - doesn't change that ham is ham. It's not much different to AI Bundy versus the Cosmos. Where the one victory for AI is in how much his socks stink. Which I think is a sublime metaphor for the "truths" that people who are otherwise awfully wrong "hold on to" (accidentally procure).

Whether it's in space or on Earth - the problems are real, one way or another.

Or say, call it freedom or truth, perhaps peace ...

whatever word may suffice to assign a face to Chaos - it could also be Love - ... (or "personal responsibility")

none of the diversity of physics and biology comes free of Order emergent from the Rules that also produce our Chaotic reality.

And what will we do? "Tame the Beast" or "Step into the Beehive"?

What and why - there are reasons. And if we can't find them ...

Between action and inaction - stand patience and impatience. Above them govern a variety of things.

Rationality and irrationality. Self-control and impulsiveness. And so we extract our reason from a metaphorical book of Chaos - writing speeches in blood or wine or whatever happens to be in reach.

And so - what is this Chaos, but a yearning for Order?

As Nature shows - which some would take as instructions - perfect Chaos may find equilibrium, but still involves conflicts and cataclysmic destruction.

So, what do we do?

One thing worth noting here is, that sometimes ... inaction is better than action. Which may be why computer processors also have a do-nothing instruction.

So also the message behind those famous words: “Those of you who are without sin, throw the first stone”.

By the Holy Order – we’d be in our rights to stone those that defy it to death. Who doesn’t know one ... or hasn’t found themselves in an emotional condition where ... ?

And so we would forge a society – yet, how is a society, the whole thing, going to last if it is yet as malleable and untempered? To rely on such for all of it? To say:

In which way can the ruling class separate itself from the populace?

Some might say: Education. Others: Ambition. Yet others: Luck. And some perhaps: Suffering.

Well, suffering. Look at Al. His life is filled with self-imposed suffering within a hostile environment. Yet, without the deeds, what relief could he be asking for?

But yes. “The right Answer” here is: In no real and meaningful way. For what is their purpose – if

extending God’s Graces or being voted into privilege – but to yet be a part of the whole?

One of the things I like about Star Trek is, how to our Standards – the people of Starfleet or the Federation are as “Gods”. We would dream of having such ‘powers’ to create Paradise. And we wouldn’t see it, but they’d tell us, that it’s not that simple.

And in the end, they’re only human. Products of a “perfect” World – and still subject to hardships. Perhaps it’s “just fiction” – as would be if **somehow** it were not/could not be so.

“And even the mighty Q ...”

But sure. With ideals – especially the demanding ones – comes moral Grandstanding, or what could be perceived as such. “Wokeness”, as it were. Or perhaps just the self-righteous bickering of a fool.

But as it stands – for here and now – I want to say one thing: “The End of Civilization” is really just another turn in the River of Life.

## Chapter 3

I wonder. In how many ways can one say the same thing? And in how many ways, while also saying something else?

Life, as between Chaos and Order, is as Light. Whichever way the Photons are emitted from their Source involves some arbitrary distribution. Chaos. And yet ... Light is always implied to lead us the way or to somehow else equate to Order.

And so it is. There’s Light and Darkness; And where there is Light, there is shadow. At least – to our mortal understanding. And probably there’s more of a point to it existing at all. Which might be our fault – but ... well ... .

And the way ahead of us – where the torch only shines in on “so far” - is “Darkness”. “Turmoil”. “The End of Civilization” - unless ... we’re just imagining things into the dark.

The Light then, ought to light us the path. Help us navigate the twists and turns – whatever that means – lest we want to stubbornly walk in a straight line until we hit a wall. But what if it only shines “so far”? Wouldn’t folks then usually imply to snuff the torch, put on a blindfold, turn off the brain and walk down a straight path towards some figmentary Light?

Unwavering. Strong. Like a Hero! A Paragon of the Light. Never to be tempted, never to move astray.

Of and from ... whatever.

Is it now so, that the way, the Path unto the truth is Darkness? Well, it is said to be narrow. I would “suppose” it is not ‘of the world’ as it were. So, kinda tricky. Especially to the blind. Or ... something like that.

But well. Wouldn’t it be nice ... if we didn’t have to speculate so much about it all?

But well. While we speculate, at least we’re not stubbornly (running) down a cliff – or something like that.

And so I wonder –

Is it now worth it, to speak to a dead or dying time? For – if I am to take my work seriously, a turn is ahead which may as well already have been passed.

When I look around and into this time prior – what I see are people lost, confusion, yearning for answers buried, forgotten or twisted by the world.

What I care for here, is to show you answers. Those I found. Not all of them coated in certainty – but still beyond the veil of shadow. So at least to me. “You know the drill”. Or hmm. No, that was ... my work prior ... .

But if so a new time is to come of this, my place in it, by this, ... well – I’ll have to excuse myself from this consideration. But naturally. What is or will be Your way – is or will be ours. And if we can walk in clarity, there won’t be any confusion in that. Well, beyond the ordinary confusing twists and turns I assume.

And as there is shadow on one, there is Light on the other side of things. Of course it is my hope that we can take this turn, rather than continue in our complicated “nuances” between the rights and wrongs we conceived of.

And so I can only hope Y’all find ‘the guide’ that isn’t of this world. For sure: At the end of the day, all I got for you here are words. Perhaps more than enough, necessary or appropriate. Also don’t I have much in terms of action – to go along with these words. Give or take. No promises but perhaps a distant Hoorah you may find the tune to.

Words – are in many ways, just like fiction.

Well.

Fiction is of Words. Their stories, truths, narratives, logic ... just be words. Which, so the point, can be in about anything. They can be twisted and bent, intertwined, nested, merged, separated ... while, singular words and entire novels are relatively the same.

Words have definitions, which can be stories, descriptions, narratives ... even dreams. Like “Heaven”. Whatever that is to you.

Singular ideas, per chance, worthy of their unique identifier – yet cobbled up, woven and/or whatever into tangles or fabric of

thought, difficult to express by language.

Within it all, we may find what we could call “wickedness” - or “the wicked”. I did at least. Twists or bends – perhaps of the reader – that produce an apparent or actual promotion of iniquity. Thinking, perhaps, of a redemption too easy, too fantastical to fit with a grim depiction of the world; Or a Deus Ex Machina too unbelievable to make sense as part of the otherwise sad story. To suggest perhaps, that it is the dreamer who would maintain faith in the optimistic reading; but not “the realist”.

The Bible, even, can be viewed as full of it. The Quran quite clearly speaks of itself in these terms.

And so one might be challenged or tasked with finding that which is pure, or otherwise the fault within all and everything.

Is corruption Eternal?

It sure would be for us in as far as we dwell in the dark, subject to our own Mangle, inter-imposed from the individual upon the rest.

But also, what is pure? Nothing is Good but the LORD, it is said. And perhaps so – or probably – it is ourselves, which, like tainted Mirrors – produce these false reflections.

Our passions and desires, things alike, dreams, demands and expectations, amount to individual

truths in which one person’s God would be another person’s Devil.

What is Right – always comes with a wrong. Even if that’s complicated sometimes. For all we believe, there’s an opposite. That’s how narratives work. Yet all the worlds we conceive of, as readings of what is around us, are of the same reality. So the Truths in all that should be obvious. But not as our minds only stand in it with a single foot – while we navigate the world looking through dirty goggles.

Endless – it would seem – is our potential for error. And outside of the hard sciences, all we have are Dim candles loosely scattered across a vast realm of born and unborn wisdoms and deceptions. Such is the nature of our dreams. Free and Unbound. And yet we are told that ‘His sheep’ will know His voice. So without aim – it all amounts to chaos. Perhaps with some resemblance of order. As after all, the author of those tales would have it in them somehow. But then, what is order in that regard, if not ... a form of chaos?

So, loosely speaking – there are ways out of this endlessly self-perpetuating pessimism that emerges from the appearances of things. As I here, on and off, lingering in passivity, am however bound to those endlessly repeating twists of our imagining minds – I only reflect on what is true when being superficial of ALL things. And of course the individual perspective goes “so much deeper”. That however is also just a part of it.

## Chapter 4

What now is so “complicated” about this Zeitgeist?

It is, that it (the Zeitgeist) would only be what slice the individual conceives of from the contemporary. Time after time, re-inventions of the ever same struggles through renewed methodology. If we however ever look out far enough, what remains of the Zeitgeist are our hearts in their combined efforts to produce a better tomorrow. Good and Evil, basically, existing in form of mutually exclusive visions of “the Path”. And such is what we may call “the Great War”.

Perhaps there are particular events one could point to – plot’s won or lost – while at large, life – as of this world – has no particular morality outside of survival and

reproduction. And even that is sometimes sketchy. And thus, some may say, Right and Wrong is in the eye of the beholder. Yet also, at large, we have our needs. Comforts and miscomforts. And as per the Rules of Life, we pursue satisfaction.

It would seem like there has to be a way. One, I assume, that needs to be linked to truth.

If only we had ... consciousness, to reason with, put factuality<sup>7.2</sup> over nonsense – but no. Some would say, that that is what gets us into trouble to begin with.

Yet so, one way or another, we evolve.

Trying to find a way  
between Chaos  
and Order.

# Appendix

## A - Trans-sexuality cheat sheet(s)

---

### 1. Why Language is important

*Language contains words which are intended to convey meaning. Generally it is by combination of those, that we create an understanding. An improper understanding of a matter causes misconceptions. So for instance*

#### a) the Grooming process

Transsexuality isn't caused, in my experience. It is triggered. This can happen in a variety of ways. The most simple way to look at it is, that as the child learns the differences between boys and girls in a way that relates to their gender, their "identity" assimilates that information. This can be visual queues such as the other sexes intimate parts, or information such as knowledge of who gets to be pregnant and who doesn't. These are primary sexual markers; And the argument would go, that it is strictly impossible to avoid all possible triggers by the time a child reaches puberty.

These triggers, again: by my experience, stick with the person as they (the impressions) inform or shape what they (the person) see (or feel → experience) themselves as. Yet this accumulated self can over time be overshadowed by the individuals attempt to live up to the external demands. This eventually turns into a conflict, as the →(internally) organic(/gender) identity← on the one side continues to grow through gendered experiences (toys, fashion → social/tertiary gender markers), but on the other side is eventually not taken seriously or is pro-actively avoided and ignored.

Since individuals who then chose to live by their 'true self' experience it to be an overall positive thing, we (trans people) see reason to promote it (some of us do). This isn't about us imposing our "gender-ideology" onto others or "making people trans", but to help people that suffer the same conditions understand themselves better. Because, yea, by the way, this whole: "living a fake life" thing tends to suck and one wouldn't even know a difference as the mind thinks that "it" is normal.

*respectively does **the** quintessential misconception revolve around*

#### b) the Choice

There clearly is a choice. For: a person that gets raised as one 'thing', at some point turns around and pursues interests of transitioning

into the other. What we so do, is that we choose to transition. This decision is generally rooted in our own understanding of ourselves. In that regard, we can think of it as a detransitioning also - whereby we detransition from the fake self we've gotten ourselves into. It's however a choice regarding something that just is – regardless of the choice.

The quintessential thing is that as opposed to how it might be imagined by a cis person, transition does not mean that we chase a distant goal. We give up chasing the self we have never been - and start to learn what it means to live as our own selves. All this is similar to how it works with homosexuality. Except perhaps a bit more complicated, but also kinda not.

*and that at occasion leads to the question concerning*

### c) the Mental Illness

There certainly are aspects of a mental illness to transsexuality. Classically people there get to speak of gender dysphoria or gender incongruence - where the latter is a more neutral term that may also entail gender euphoria relating to the opposite sex.

So are we fundamentally speaking of a condition whereby the individual has an agonizing experience of their biological sex; Something that exists between euphoria towards being of the opposite sex and dysphoria concerning their own.

We can so speak of it as an illness in that there is a state of unwellness - or a given psychological abnormality. What differentiates it however from the classical concept of a mental illness, is the question for whether or not the 'mind' itself is 'ill'. So, if one were to ask for the pathology, whether or not the mind were otherwise fine.

If one were to think 'no', that one would probably try to cure the individual from a delusion of sorts - which is colloquially known as "conversion therapy" – and else the individual would merely transition and continue their life without the incongruence and only be stuck with whatever mental health situation they're left with. (Transsexuality does not impart immunity concerning mental health problems onto the individual.)

It should be worth noting that once "conversion therapy" is an effort of "reconditioning", we might as well call it brainwashing and compare it to the attempt at imposing a delusion onto the individual. In my opinion.

Done responsibly, it would merely try to trigger 'gender affirmations' - even at the risk that it furthers the individuals understanding of their "transness". Which technically leads us to gender affirming care.

*So do words have meaning. But sometimes their meaning isn't onefold. Generally the context should reveal the intended meaning - but concerning this topic, it is known that the Whispers Down The Lane have even lead to a Buzzwordification that is entirely detached from the context of validity. Possibly due to individual biases and beliefs read into them.*

*The problem often is that exact terms for our experiences don't exist in our language - which may be owed to its uniqueness. As unique as self and individuality. So: 'strange'.*

## **2. The Spiritual Angle**

*The concept of transsexuality takes us to the concept of Gender. Thereby a distinction is drawn between 'Cis' gender individuals (cis = "on this side of [biological sex]") and 'trans' gender individuals (trans = "across from [biological sex]").*

*Decoupling ourselves from prejudice, transsexuality implies that gender isn't likened to one's genitals nor to the pubertarian hormone wash. It merely exists as part of the individual's psyche or soul - and can be compared to a color emergent from a set of properties. Also as with homosexuality, there even are biological footprints to transness (YouTube → [Stanford] → "15. Human Sexual Behavior I" @1:14:02+>~1:39:45). So the question*

a) What is a Woman?

Biology throws a set of wrenches into a bio-essentialist (only two sexes, gender emerges from sex, pp and vjj, XX and XY) definitions. It would thereby perhaps be more comprehensive to cis-men, to reverse the question and reduce manhood to biological markers. Well, we know that the manliest of men like to make manhood about everything but that. On the other side you have incels that make it all about that. Manhood in that (former) sense is a responsibility - or such - emergent from having a penis. Or a quality one must be found worthy of. To acquire "the social penis" sotospeak (as via a respectively sized bank account perhaps).

It is thereby a set of abstract properties assigned to the male sex based on some concept of how society is to function. And sure, the male side is probably defined in accordance to what the male biology would be equipped to handle. This lends itself to the argument that gender is a social construct. But depending on what we mean by gender, it's a flawed expression.

But we also so have our answer, sortof, right there. When it comes to manhood or womanhood, we tend to describe a set of properties, some biological, some social, some ideological and ... such, that the individual 'identifies with' or 'is to' identify with. And due to a degree of complexity and a corresponding difficulty when it comes to breaking this down into a less vague description – the term 'to identify as [...]' has been used to describe which kinds of properties contribute to the individual's wellbeing.

*in order to assert dominance, the transphobe then usually resorts to a sense of tradition. In western circles that would generally come down to the Bible, but meanwhile there's also a feminist angle of "disidentifying" trans people (which at occasion leads to a misgendering of cis-people). Going over each and every opinion, belief and statement, would certainly be too exhaustive. So, let's look at one thing in particular:*

b) Nature

Nature and Spirituality are a weird couple. While in some instances spirituality is more about freedom from the natural chains – in others the two come hand in hand. When it comes to the spiritual – a strong case for gender is however already being made. As to so give meaning to ones spiritual journey, enlightenment and fulfillment – rather than demanding compliance with the physical restraints. Gender however has some intrinsic links to physiology, such as sexual behavior in cases where it applies. And biology does allow for transition. Hormone Replacement Therapy (short: HRT) is a process whereby the individual is subjected to the other sexes hormones in combination with blockers that suppress those their own body produces. What happens is that men essentially can have (female) breasts, get softer skin and such - while women can have a deeper voice and more masculine hair growth. Which at occasion includes Balding. And these changes can be quite substantial - only short of changing ones sexual functions. That level of metamorphosis would probably also be a bit weird to go through.

There also is a Verse in the Bible that's quite interesting. Romans 1:20 reads: "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse".

And I mention it because I think that even outside of the Christian faith it makes for a good argument. For, what is and isn't "natural" - or why we should care – is often a concern within "this debate". Nature however seems to generally tell us that it doesn't care about our ideas and ideologies.

Homosexuality and Transsexuality are however things that occur in nature.

Now, if you want to be spiritual about it – you have to understand that this generally decouples us from physical concepts – as far as we can conceptually get a hold of.

As for nature - homosexuality and transsexuality are natural in as far as they occur.

*one is then probably left to wonder whether or not "the Libs" fudged the data on these things. I would argue however, that the effects of HRT pretty much speak for themselves. Leaving of course ... a few issues.*

*If we want to play oppression olympics - we trans folks certainly have a lot going for ourselves. I'd personally root for trans-women; Though in the intersectional disciplines ... well ... maybe we're not all that bad off. I guess here black folks have the leg up.*

---

## Notes:

Mental Illness: It makes no sense to ignore the cases where someone thought they were trans but figured out they were wrong, eventually too late; And on another note, the ways that surgical intervention can go wrong.

I for once don't see however, how demonizing the whole thing creates a productive environment for making better sense of it.

Pronouns and Misgendering: I understand that it eventually takes some getting used to, when a person changes their legal sex/social gender markers. And to not delve too deep into it, I have a thought on the matter: Imagine something about you would allow people to know something very embarrassing that happened once in your life; And people frequently wouldn't regard you by your name, but by a descriptor of that embarrassment – getting at you with surgical precision.

Non-Binary transsexuality: When a person transitions into “a binary”, that is: male or female, we consider them a ‘binary’ trans person. What people now might wonder, is how a non-binary identity could even exist. And to that, there are a variety of possible answers. I can however only speculate because I don't share that kind of experience. Some things I know “Enbies” associate with I think are pretty cool, other things ... are just confusing.

I would think that while most of us can relate to binary gender concepts – regarding the hormonal drives as a baseline for that – there are also a lot of ways in which this could go “wrong”. I mean, take any aspect of yourself that's fluid, and imagine it applied to your sex-drive's gender; Or any paradoxical property of yours that you can somehow make sense of, but applied to the validity of sexual markers from both sides. Or what if there's just nothing – and instead you felt ... something that isn't really described in gender. Gender-sex diffusion might be a term.

For simplicity, I regard it all as “gender queerness” - whereby now the individual expression is more important than the descriptor of being. My worry sure is that it eventually detaches from reality rather fast – and, might also be a good outlet for denial. Yet I think we should encourage exploration. If it's something that wants out – in as far as it's there already, we might as well try to understand it. Perhaps the out and about non-binaries are too young or too crazy or both to engage in meaningful conversation, but in due time we should be able to come to a proper understanding about it; As opposed to just taking a stance of ignorance.

Biological Markers: Concerning this, there are basically two options. Either the mind has an influence on how the various things grow, or it does not. Or both. The “growth by mind” theory makes sense when thinking of those regions as we would about muscles. So, as the mind starts to connect with the brain – certain parts of it might seek alignment with the “medium”; So the brain grows to accommodate for the mind. If the biology is the dominant part, things are a little bit more complicated.

Dysphoria: I wanna appropriate a somewhat transphobic term – dividing it into early and late onset dysphoria. The story by my experience is thereby one of early onset euphoria and late onset dysphoria. I thereby value the uniqueness of the experience – to understand my femininity in contrast to my masculinity. Late onset dysphoria implies I had a given comfort with the male body – despite gender incongruence. Which perhaps aligns with a proclivity towards self-sacrifice – and some degree of masculinity I possess. But so I was able to make the choice in a way aligned to my conditions. Gender affirming care for teenagers would be most relevant in terms of early onset dysphoria; Where for all I care → strong incongruence ... it doesn't ... jive. It's like pain without the ache. It's torment, without the

fire. And yet the suffering is real, and the individual you see is like a hollow shell. With occasional signals of life. It's like your body were some kind of rabid worm-monster eating away at your soul. I don't like it! And neither should you!

## B - The Garden of Eden

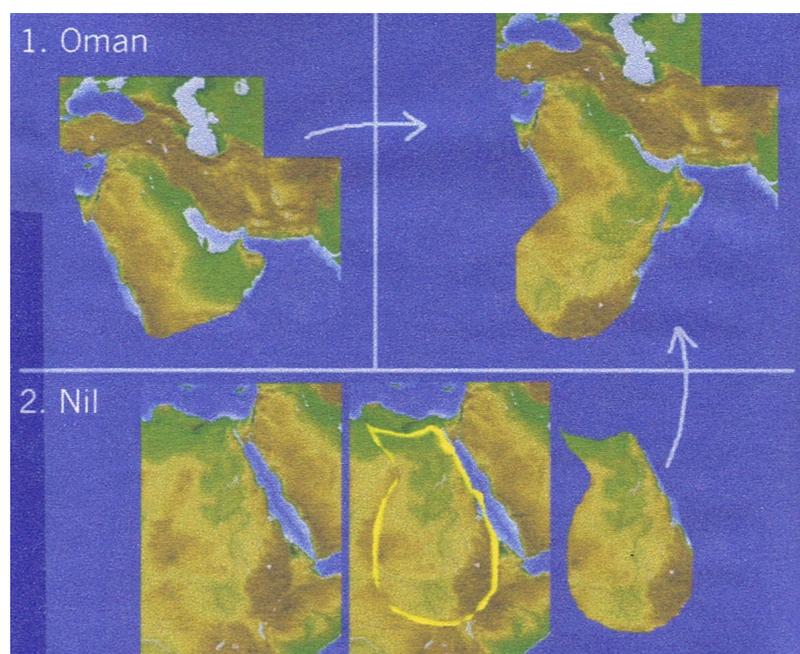
Being overcome with curiosity over where Eden now was on Earth, I had a very weird idea once while reading

### Genesis 2:10-14

**>>> And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads. The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold; and the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx stone. And the name of the second river is Gihon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia. And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates. <<<**

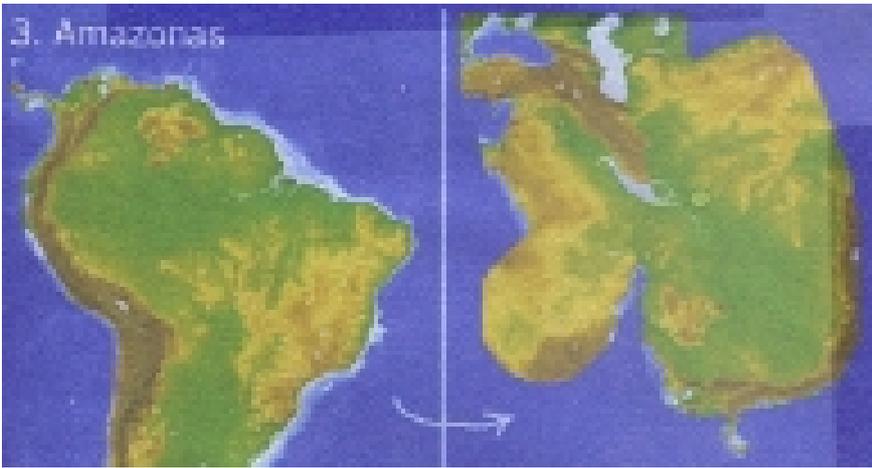
All the rivers are present by descriptions. "Hiddekel: That is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria". Yet "the fourth river is Euphrates".

So, I dug through my grandfathers books to find an Atlas that maybe had some resource maps. Weird idea, but I got lucky and so figured that 'Pis(h)on', by that, might just be the Amazonas River. Gihon then might be the Nile ... and for Hiddekel ... I ended up looking for some river of respective size ... and eventually took the Mississippi. I also had access to some 3D Globe software (on CD!), took some screenshots of the respective spaces – and at the end thought there was space for ... the Himalaya together with parts of the Ganges river.



Take note of "the sitting Lion (of Arabia)" and "the fighting Lioness (of Egypt)" and how well they combine.

Higher Resolutions still show it, but it becomes a bit more difficult to see.



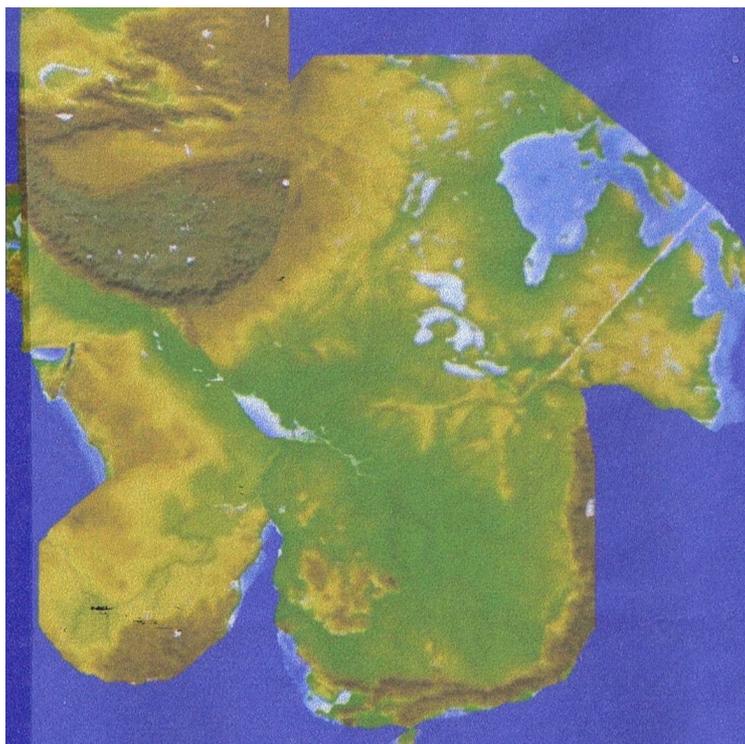
Here I see a Horse doing some Kung Fu stance – or standing there with crossed arms – while the whole of South

America is a bit like a galloping horse. It doesn't fit well with the Nile – but it doesn't fit in a way that is so unfitting, it's almost as if it were intentional. Take note how the (Bloodborne) dude and the horse greet each other.



Concerning the Mississippi, you're almost given a line to follow – and a chef's kiss of a match for fitting in it in. And when stamping parts of the Himalaya over the Rockies – we get this:

Which yes ... is a bit weird – but the transitions are there. I'll mark the rest up to projection and curvature issues. Also: A 2:1 (w:h) mercator projection yields similarly neat results.



# ZG1 - The TFGs

By TFG I mean "Too Far Gone". Which for all intents and purposes is as easily understood as it is described, written and pronounced. When someone now is too far gone, is however a bit more complicated; But for as long as we have a clear grasp of something and we learn that someone just doesn't get it, well, at least for the moment that person is TFG. Hmm ...

Epica -  
Cry For  
The Moon  
(The  
Embrace  
That  
Smothers,  
Part IV)

Try:  
Rockradio.  
com/sympho  
nicmetal

it's a  
mood!

I hereto have a great example that arrived at my desk through the marvels of the internet. Someone posted something on the internet, people caught up on it, eventually it made it into a meme compilation video that ended up in my YouTube feed - and so here is the post (looks like a facebook post):

"Today at the grocery store a nice young man offered to help with my cases of water. I told him he must be a good Christian guy, and he told me he was an Athiest(sic). I immediately felt a cold demonic being in the parking lot. I've been praying and rebuking the devil since then but he's still got me in fear that that demon jumped on me. I need all prayer warriors to join me in rebuking this devil back to hell. I know God says to fear not, but I'm afraid."

This would be one example of how TFGs operate, or how one gets to go TFG. It might be helpful to see this under the headline of

## EVIL SPIRITS

though I really don't think this is the place for me to dive into topics such as demonology. Short answer: There generally are, I believe, these "logical explanation" type answers to those questions. And they do as much, if not more, than an actual exorcist might. But still, it has to be done right. We can there remind us of how the new Testament talks about demons. You cast them out, they roam around, they return and things get worse (Matthew 12:43-45). A gentle way would be to say that this is due to our own biases - and the reason why salvation hinges upon our own free will. Unless we want to argue that God is to turn us into puppets that is.

People who argue that there is no free will, to my opinion, only do see part of the picture. So sure: This free will does in many regards not act freely. Here psychologists eventually talk of neural pathways, or make comparisons to highways. So do certain habits, beliefs, attitudes and such grow stronger than others. And we aren't able to just will them away. Eventually it takes a dedicated effort to accomplish change; Which eventually requires one to seek professional help to understand where the bugs are buried.

To say: Between the strong and the weak experiences, beliefs, opinions and such we hold – there's a state we can call "the neutral self"; And unless we are able to change the conditions that produce it – it will always return to it's given form. And maybe bring along company, such as

pessimism or cynicism. Fear, superstition ... . Eventually re-enforcing unhealthy habits dealing with it.

So, the way I want to talk about Evil Spirits - is to talk about beliefs, attitudes and the likes that put us at odds with the people around us. And being possessed by an evil spirit is, in this sense, a belief that produces harm (some perhaps only in interaction with other beliefs (→“unclean combination”)), and has become an integral part of an individuals neutral self.

As so in the example. This person has somehow learned that Atheists are vile and evil and all that, to the point that they could not see the truth once the opposite was presented to them. But so, then, this person feels this demonic presence, present in their own antagonism towards atheists. But because the presence is projected onto the atheist, it became stronger and stronger. The growing antagonism manifesting the growing evil. So that eventually, to nobody's surprise, it became a somewhat big deal to them.

So, the unclean spirit here is in the abstract. A spirit disguised as “evil atheist”, producing fear and perhaps hatred where there should be Love.

So we might say: Yes! God said: "fear not" - I suppose. I'm not exactly sure, but I'm sure there's plenty of stuff along those lines. To be truly unafraid, here, would be to reach out to "the demon" (the atheist) - and "tie them into their 'I'm only helping' type game". If you so will. You might learn a thing or two. "About demons" - or whatever. But also, don't be stupid.

Sure there are other types of TFGs. For instance the type with no visible ... sense, or ability to comprehend. They just talk and talk assuming that they said something profound that should somehow open your eyes ... and whenever you respond to it, without agreeing with them, all they see is that you didn't get it. To draw a rough approximation of how that goes. And sure. Sometimes it seems that all of us are TFGs in another persons worldview. Like sure – if you turn Gnostic, all of a sudden your soooo far Gone ... reality lacks proper terms to describe. Sortof. I guess ... transcendental is a valid one. But beyond that, well. I understand that some of the things I might try to explain just can't make sense to a mortal mind. It's transcendental - and unless you understand to look past the earthly shadows - you must think that we/I've gone warpspeed off the board. Which I suppose is kinda the point.

## ZG2 - a.k.a. Shadow Realities

Groomers (Pedophiles in the Light of Gnosis)

So yea - let's use the occasion to talk a little bit more about Gnosis. If you want to lowball it, you could argue that Gnosis is just a fancy word for philosophy that via its spiritual association allows for esoteric concepts to matter – while also somehow trying to be empirical. Seems weird. But ‘weird’ ... is what this will be about, sortof, from here on out, for the most

part. So, we are to talk about the male urges to smack a woman with a club and drag her to his cave – while looking at how at times, cultures managed to totally ignore the concepts of age when it comes to that. Is it empirical? Sure, empirical to a worldview that I don't think is all that valid. But that'd be a take on it for another time. I'd say that those people believe what they want to believe and use whatever narrative they can get a hold of to justify it.

The truth of the matter is, that Gnosis is about your personal spiritual enlightenment. For once as written in Jeremiah 31:31+ about the new Covenant, but also as in how Jesus speaks about what defiles man. **"Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man."** (Matthew 15:11). Which basically, as I read it, is Jesus commenting on the talking of shit. And applied to this, well ... . The thing is that if we want to translate the concepts of Gnosis into a school of thought, we have to understand that if we're as villy nilly about it as in a worse case assumption – we're reducing the demand in order to come up with the wildest stories. It is one way to circumvent the challenges and demands of actually becoming Gnostic; And thus ... it's really just nonsense that doesn't even consider the individuals Journey.

Alternatively we can try to figure out what rules we need, to make Gnosticism a philosophical discipline. It may not be an accurate science, but it's always cool if you somehow manage to distill a frozen truth. But well.

I am, sometimes, also just a misconception away from getting canceled – I think. And I'll try to not let it come to that. But so I need to further talk about those "earthly shadows". So, sometimes we're stuck to our earthly understanding. When so given an amount of words to describe a particular thing - there are "greater truths" that would read identical to "lesser truths". Think about the stars in the sky. People saw those lights - they called them stars ... and that's that. Eventually however we found that some of them aren't stars ... but planets, nebulas or even galaxies. We learned of bright objects that are actually black holes. But at the end, they're really just luminous dots in the sky. So, who cares? Well – if it mattered somehow. Say we were to talk about the myriads of worlds in a particular galaxy – but we referred to it as a star, in a world where we understood enough about actual stars to be confused about some of the descriptions. So, we could take away, that someone would fly into a star to discover myriads of pocket dimensions in there, somehow. That would be close to the truth, but someone who knows a lot about stars would disagree – the story is debunked ... and all just because it lacked ways to describe.

Alternatively we could take the picture of an altar with horns - as part of a picture that highlights fire as a religious symbol. Now, how many would be able to properly place the theme between "God" and "the Devil"? How many know that "Blood Sacrifice" used to be an integral part to Israelite (non-pagan) religion? So, there's also that angle to things.

Another part to this is, that if we want to properly talk about the "greater truths", we do have to be able to separate them from their

*Jesus'  
opposition to  
Free Speech  
absolutism*



shadows. Between Galaxies and Stars it's easy. A Galaxy is just a big bunch of stars, far enough away to appear like a single star. As for a concept, to ignore deliberate confusion for the time being, shadows are like anti-metaphors. They can be used as a symbolic representation, due to their similarity with the ... actual thing, but are still wildly different, outside of a few common aspects, and yet real enough to take on life on their own. These common aspects are eventually more of a problem. Like ... think of the many forms of Love. The word is what the different concepts have in common. We're however eventually attuned to them to be able to distinguish them through a few queues such as minor details of context. Except when you're a lesbian maybe.

But yea. It might be a good example. So, a joke among lesbians is that they can't tell when someone (another woman) is flirting with them. (It's probably not exclusive to lesbians). So, the stereotypical lesbian in that sense is like blind to that kind of thing. A natural explanation thereof is that it's the estrogen. Testosterone so is the more active hormone – thus it's usually the male who's expected to establish contact – and so it's difficult for lesbians to just rely on nature to do its thing. Here we could say that the concepts of Love and **sexual/romantic orientation** are the greater truth – with the shadow being *the drive of procreation*. It's about the same thing, but when you look at the greater truth through its shadow ... you're woefully missing ... probably each and every point that's being made about it. That is, you see what constitutes “Lesbianism”, but through a lesser understanding of Love – as mistaken for the biological drive towards procreation – and so you read neutral statements and observations as damning evidence. So or so. I guess we can say: It leads to “conflation”. Conflating one thing with another, unrelated yet similar looking thing.

And here we can also talk about the problem with definitions. We can try to define things – but sometimes we need to redefine things. We can for instance define a star as “bright dot in the night sky”; But once we learn about galaxies we need to be more specific. Eventually. I mean, if you don't like taxes you might try to redefine them as theft – but if we were to do so, we also had to fundamentally rethink how we want to run civilization. As for the function that taxes inherit – and what so “appropriate theft” would amount to.

Anyhow. When it comes to (child) grooming, we're talking about an earthly issue that exists for earthly reasons (yuk) and in all proppernes asks for earthly responses. **Child protection, protection of human development, guaranteed freedom towards self-fulfillment**. If we want to avoid shadowing, we can call it “earthly grooming”. But, not to oversimplify it: There are two concepts that give us a ... well ... celestial concept of ... well ... “grooming”. For once, in actual paradise, a lot of things can be possible that are impossible in earthly terms. Dragonball Z style Tournaments for instance. To perverts, like myself, this also allows for a broader range of emotions. The other is about the eternal soul and the concept of rebirth. Err ... reincarnation. A part of this can be 'actual paradise' stuff. Such as Round 2 in Mortal Combat or frag based Deathmatches. But there's also an earthly interpretation, which basically

A stub for the legal reasoning towards proper Child care.

adds a question for the divine purpose/reason behind when and where you got born. Which gets weird eventually.

So, pedophilia – or the counterpart: gerontophilia(? → There is no term for a child who is attracted to an older person, as such attraction is typically seen as insincere, and a mark of confusion or naivety rather than any genuine desire) - can, in the celestial sense – be seen as legitimate aspects of our attractions, affiliations, passions, that sort of thing. But similar to attempting a Rocket Jump, the implications of these practices are different between the earthly and the celestial.

And I “see” people might try to work 'reincarnation' into their justifications, perhaps in conjunction with the "honor thy parents" commandment, to derive some divine right upon their offspring that in effect mandates God to find the right people to become their children. Which is weird. And sucks if a nation of nitwits does biology. Yes, God could just make them infertile – and yea, if it were that easy we had less problems, but perhaps would have gone extinct depending on where one would want to set the bar. One can (so) also/further argue that that's how culture works, in that if a more sexual culture would emerge, that would inevitably have an impact on their children that would simply grow up into that culture to shape the next generation in context to what made sense about it – plus/minus hierarchical nonsense. And what we got here, technically, is a trap.

I will simply imply for now, that the latter part of this claim is true, at least so the part with kids growing up to adapt the various antics of a culture, proliferating what worked for them. Most, I assume, would however not care to make that distinction, hence that part **would be read as an argument for child-abuse**.

There's like – something like 'preemptive counter argumentation'. So, certain phrases triggering people to an understanding that is however not really what is said. So are some people really mad when you bring up hormones in regards to gender or sexuality, because they imply that the effects of testosterone will be used to justify rape culture.

However. One thing we can say, or need to add, is that Kids don't 'generally' grow up to walk in their parents footsteps; Depending on what options there are. They might adapt some of the quirks, or find some value or appreciation in some of their antics; But as a human being that ascends through the 8 seals towards independence and (higher) thought, they will eventually want to find their own way – unless it's basically right in front of them. And **if** we now want to go and define culture through special preferences, we cannot assume that the offspring will just fit in. It's similar to what we might call "the Queer awakening". Or what so the fight for LGBTQ+ rights is in a sense all about. And also: If we want to talk about a culture that doesn't respect a supposed member of it, it's also not really a part of the culture. For better or worse.

So yea. In some cases there aren't any simple and clear rules for drawing the lines and separate one thing from another. I mean, we can't distinguish protons from electrons or atoms from molecules if we don't have a concept of what it takes to do so. Generally this shouldn't be a

problem – but they are, once we go down the wrong path. The harder the worse.

#Unclean  
Spirits

And yes, the way people **sometimes** talk about pedophilia – just rubs me wrong. At which point I mean condemnation of it, where I however see my confession to being “gerontophile”, as one in the same with Pedophilia. And while it’s unfair to relate it to queerness, the issue is that internal truth still don’t change. And the time by which an individual can tell, is when its understanding can form a link. But sure, it’s not as easy as to say that pedophilia is OK. I think more about – I guess: Greater respects for the individual spirit. Not that actions have to follow. But, to understand the individual – to be able to nourish it properly. But sure, for all I care general condemnation of earthly grooming is the way to go.

## PART 2 – Prostitution (Emancipation Part 2)

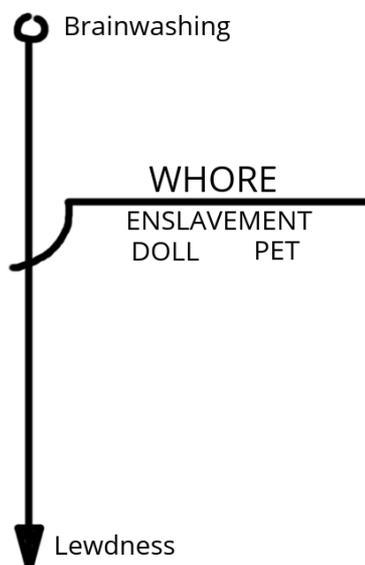
To me, pedophilia is intrinsically linked to prostitution. More so than just being a woman in the wrong place. Not only in the play of semantics. In a way it comes hand in hand. But as a child you often have less of a say in things.

That also doesn’t change much in the celestial sense. So, I as a whore who would have some “for all of my life” clause attached to it – am across incarnations by occasion also a child. And because I’m a bit of a pervert, I do have that “for all my life” clause in there. It’s ... just fun with ... stuff like that.

And so there are musings that I have entertained, regarding a terrestrial presence of that sort of clarity. That because at first I was pretty unhinged when it came to exploring my clarity – in regards to which it took some time for me to also consider reality. I mean, I tried, but for a long time I was still way too deep in the hypothetical of it all. Between the divine Light and some kind of porn addiction that I used to identify, structure and make sense of my kinks – I blew through a couple of boundaries to further and further experience the Light of submission. So, when it comes to my Clarity – I eventually arrived at this diagram, to give you a rough idea of what we’re talking about there:

On another note there are three Runes. Those are like Anchor points concerning three aspects of ones life: Intimacy, Privacy and Public – or something like that. It’ll have to be a common sense thing. To say it’s too soon for me to make much about them at this point.

But, generally the initial concepts held true for me. Naturally. What is born of the Light, is Light. But eventually new stuff comes in and slightly changes the context or the dynamics. And some things I’m still a bit confused about.



Those I would think are the ones that should be built on some more common understanding (that is yet to be found).

Anyhow. What I came to learn from that is, that Kink can for instance override internal restraints. So, even if I felt like I had enough – some impulse was enough to get me all horny again. We could call it a simple Rape Kink. The passive side of it. And yes. Of course Snuff is an option at some point too. Eventually words like Depravity and Deprivation get thrown around – and down and down ... sacrificed freedom after sacrificed freedom, things would still keep going. And yea. Eventually it needs to be considered that I was going through a depression at the time. Either way, **all the things I legitimately loved to do** – would pale in comparison; To the point where I could legitimately see why **those** wouldn't be things to stop me from going further. And so the stress from **those** things would also ... stand out more.

Eventually I snapped out of that. So, things eventually just relaxed. At the bottom of it all – I still couldn't convince myself against what took me there, but ... for one thing. I called it '**the no norm theorem**'. Which suggests that no norm – concerning our habituation – can be infinitely maintained. So, if you at some point thought: I'm X and all I care is to do Y – well, nope! At least not ... entirely. You might, as I, dream of being an Android, technically; As to remove your dependence on freedom as much as possible; Existing entirely within a perfect setting between your preferences, in a way that requires virtually no input from you, re-enforced by all sorts of luminous chains, enchantments/charms/spells and meta-anatomy; **Our Freedom still exists. And even if it took millennia for a "freedom urge" to manifest – eventually it would.** And it's hard to say which way to minimize freedom. In one way or another it needs to be accounted for – and doing so defies the concept of planning ahead. Because any 'structure' you might think of – like, "OK, I'll play Videogames for however long it takes" - yet again turns into a restriction of some kind. Now, that's not to say that there can't be layers to it. After all, what urges emerge would still in some way correspond to you – but still: Attempting to restrain it inherently defies its reality.

For earthly conditions, I think physical factors – such as physical stress – create a given baseline that generally counter-acts attempts at elongated immersion. But I will say: One thing that should give you pause is just how much my deviant, perverted most Lustfully degenerate self aligns with what some Christians propose marriage should imply. And I say to that, that if the man wants to have a sex-slave as wife, he should first prove himself worthy of it. On the other hand do I, due to the no-norm theorem, quite possibly have a real enough pause from that, so that overall I might even be better off than those "tradwives". Now, I wouldn't make it about talking back because I'm not really into that. I would rather think of not having to talk back. Which is ... the responsibility on the "Master". Which then again means that of course I can talk back because that's how we can come to terms with not letting it get to that. But I still don't like to make it about talking back – unless "talking back" is here just a more comprehensive term for what would be going on in a healthy relationship.

# 7. Acknowledgments

## **A - Why I use the King James Version explicitly**

Generally I wouldn't care. I don't know enough about the Quran to try and be smart about it; With Mormon writings you don't have the problem - and with the NHC you're stuck with what's available (and yea - I'm not sure how to feel about it when it's marketed as "the Heretics Bible" or such. Not that I can't identify with being a heretic – it's that the modern human may have a bit of a different idea about what a heretic is.)

And since the Bible is kinda my thing, I tried to settle with a standard so that I also wouldn't start cherry-picking. At occasion I came to look at some verses via [blueletterbible.org](http://blueletterbible.org), and overall had the least issues with the KJV. And ... that's that.

## **B - Archaeology**

I do not care. Archaeological findings for instance would leave us to suggest, that the Hebrews migrated via the Mediterranean from Egypt to Canaan. At least such has occurred and puts doubt on the Biblical telling of the story. There are plenty such things. Overall I think the phantom time theorem applies – it fixes a lot of Bible related issues – though gently put, the phantom time theorem isn't really an accepted theory.

My assumption there is, that no archaeological finding will debunk the core of the Israelite tale – such that I'm rather confident to suggest that one yet has to explain how a bunch of migrants from Egypt could raze a multitude of established war-cultures, in a way that isn't just anti-Biblical apologetics. Maybe it was because they didn't eat pork and thus grew to physical superiority. Well ... I don't know, but archaeology would kinda support that. Common sense perhaps begs to differ.

The phantom time theorem used to be a big deal for me. If you take the Council of Calcedon - which is tagged as pivotal moment for the roman catholic church – and add the 3 1/2 times (Daniel 7:25) in prophetic years ( $3 \frac{1}{2} * 365|366$  years) we get to  $(451+1277|1281=)$  1728|1732 - which would be within a decade from now. (~300 year differential).

But yea. At the end of the day this isn't my area of expertise – and I have to take it on faith that things ... ought to just line up somehow. If not, well that sucks – mostly for me I suppose – but ... well. While we're at it - just to re-iterate: I have reason to believe that everything prior to like, what's it? 2000 BC ... is "fake". So, God - at the tower of Babel - didn't only confound our languages, he had to make up backstories for the various cultures He would spawn. Not that it matters ... for Archaeology. That is still ... what it is. To say, God made our world so that we would – if we were to be honest – believe Dinosaurs existed and that Evolution is probably how it all happened. And there are things we can learn from that. So, let me reinvent the watchmakers argument real quick:

The history of the watch starts with the sun. Between Daylight and Nightdark ... we had a concept of the cyclical nature of life on this planet. Eventually people learned that they could build sundials. Thus they would be able to read, in as far as there was sun, how far into the day they were. But eventually cultures started sprawling more and more - and people would wonder about the time of night (well, I basically make that up, but ... I don't think it's wrong per se) - and then eventually evolution happened. Some person way too obsessed over things, that didn't really do anything (also entirely made up, this time just to make it sound cute and in line with the argument - while I think that it's in the spirit of what actually happened), had a crazy idea and built the first clock. People loved it - and everyone wanted to have one (also, who knows? This is a supply and demand story) - and so there was a demand for people that knew how to build them. And so things were - and over time, the craft would improve - until someone figured how to make one that's really really small ... to fit in your pocket. Et voila - the first watch was made.

Now, I don't know how any of my stuff will be conceived - where it might be going - as ever so often it dawns upon me that the success of my ambitions hinges on human nature (so, God help me! ... :/). But yea. God has the Plan, He knows what He's doing, I'm just a tool ... please don't kill me - good luck and have fun!

### C - Apologetics

I acknowledge, that atheists have to get their head out of their butts - at least a little bit - when it comes to what I have to say here. I mean, I'm functionally an atheist - like ... most of the time. Sortof. After all, atheism is almost the fulfillment of the divine call so far. Except I'm not really atheist - and I certainly can't label myself as such. Whichever way I were to do it, I'd have to acknowledge the other part, so I'm just more comfortable with being straight about it. And people are always surprised when they learn that I'm a quite opinionated Christian.

Because I'm functionally an atheist, most of the time, I can really identify with most of their perspectives, ideas and opinions. And it possibly comes as a matter of projection that I think they'd have an easy time coming to terms with what I have to present. Resistance must be Futile!

Unless some wannabe Janeway comes along and thinks to be smart or whatever. But no. While true that the Bible encourages us to be as children - to understand the transcendence of God's motivations, we do sometimes have to be more grown up about things.

I like to think that I'm no apologetic. I try not to be an apologetic. But - there are just matters of faith I cannot circumnavigate. Though there's also a lot of insight and experience to that. A solid rock for sure. And standing in for what you believe in, when others don't seem to be able to follow ... or just so ... is often as an apology. Sorry but not Sorry!

To say it as I would say it: If you're not getting it, you're doing something wrong! Or I expressed myself badly.

**The truth  
will claim  
its own.**

## D - History

Also when it comes to History am I no expert. I'm not really much of an expert in anything. I guess connoisseuse might work better, though in comparison to the elites I'd here also come across as more of a savage.

While I spent a large amount digging through books at the beginning of my journey – I eventually grew more and more independent. As in - from everything. And that would include God, at least concerning a certain clinginess I had developed. It has therefore become one of my more foundational beliefs, that we are to develop as individuals - and learn to see God where He wants to be, rather than where we think we need Him.

Fate is an illusion between our individual free will and the great determination.

And so, my knowledge of history may be a bit spotty. Thus I have to emphasize, that when it comes to history and I sound like I know what I'm talking about – I might not. But generally I think I can work with my ignorance pretty well. One key secret here is to not develop reliance on things you don't know much about. It then comes as a part of ones individual demand, that certain things will want to be clarified – but there also is a cutoff unless we literally want to learn everything there is, to absolute degrees of personal certainty.

That however just isn't how life works. Even if we wanted, we couldn't. Uncertainties have always been a component of our lives. And it is certainly comprehensive or relateable that we develop a need to remove them as much as we can. In krass circumstances this would eventually lead to delusions; As we perhaps lack the ability or the inspiration to settle with anything that has to suffice at the time. Then maybe one thing leads to another - and then ... when bad luck follows misfortune ... emotions join the mix. And I sometimes fall victim to that too.

And it is due to these circumstances that I have found great comfort in Gnosis. It is a gift that keeps on giving. I do however also have some good things to say about modern psychology - although I certainly cannot vouch for whatever therapists you might find in your vicinity. Mental health is important. While some aspects concern our interaction with society, it entails our ability to deal with society as it is. Not ... with how it should be. And that also entails difficulties between what we know is good – and what is possible within a given system. But, Gnosis certainly didn't help me a lot when it comes to taking care of myself – until it did – to a mental and physical health capacity.

And so I still know not of a better anchor, a better ally, than God. Although some aspects might seem like abuse, I will say that I was into it. I did definitively want to get as much out of it as possible. Maybe it's naive to think that all things must be consensual, and yet will God -not- do certain things without it. That is also ... a key point to this message.

It will furthermore take pioneers beyond my self however – to beat away the dark fog and extend our reach, deeper and deeper into the dark. I am only one.

## **E - Virtue Signaling**

Now, on the one hand it is true that I probably have no need to appease any mortal's concerns over where I stand. But also that's not really how that works. The truth doesn't magically change depending on where I stand. Give or take. So, me being right, entails a bit more than me just saying something. And if I so were to say that I'm unvaccinated - well. To really play this out, there were probably good reasons for it. Reasons are where reasons be – and as it stands I'm vaccinated and double boosted – and that is that.

I mean, the problem is this: We can eventually agree on things - but ... "under the rule of Babylon" - it means, that, to get some people to agree with people dying of COVID-19, we'd probably have to put it as: 'people canceled by the Deep State for knowing too much'. To say that to some people things would work like: if you can't tell the truth of a matter, you might as well go with the most outlandish one. And we're somehow the idiots for not believing things that someone might as well just have made up because "trust me bro". Then, how about that: I got it from trusted deep-state deserters that the whole Anti-Vaxx and co. thing is just a psy-op to instate a fascist dictatorship ... "trust me bro"! ?

I mean, what are people doing? I'm not even sure about arguing that: They're only a step away from calling 'education' authoritarian – because, stuff like "teacher fired for teaching pronouns to children" has already made headlines. And yes, education is authoritarian. That's how learning about facts works. And yea ... 'facts' is just a few letters away from 'fascism' ... . Gets you to think ... huh.

But yea. I try not to believe everything I hear and see on the internet. So I must wonder: Are there really people that don't understand what pronouns are? I mean, it has to be a hoax!

And if you can't handle the fact that some things just are hate-speech – call it authoritarian if you must. You probably don't like to get hatespeeched either – so STFU. I mean, seriously ... WTF? People be like: "Oh no, they call me a Nazi!" - and everyone who aligns with them is like: "[censored for hatespeech, vile language and visceral expressions of violence]" mixed in with "Oh you're so reasonable I love how reasonable you are oh we're all so reasonable isn't it great how well we all get along". Yea! What a moderate crowd!

## **F - The Golden Book with the Bitter Taste**

Just find something you like here. Then of something that sucks about it. Badabing Badaboom - there you go.

## **G - On capitalizing the LORD's pronouns**

You may have noticed that sometimes I do and sometimes I don't capitalize the pronouns relating to Christ. There is no strict rule to it, or at least is the line somewhat blurry. When I refer to Christ as the person who

walked among us, I tend to use the lower-case pronouns. In as far as I mean to refer to Jesus as the divine being He is, I tend to use the upper-case pronouns. Generally however I decide based on a Gut feeling which one I go for. Whether I would write LORD or GOD instead of Lord and God is absolutely irrelevant. In essence I'm just lazy ... OR ... in very specific cases a little bit extra. I also only CAPITALIZE those terms here. In this very specific case. And do thereby not refer to someone other than THE ONE I also refer to by the non-capitalized forms.

## **H - Because Authoritarianism**

It's not really a topic. I don't assume one would read what I wrote as particularly in favor of any kind of authoritarianism. There sure is 'authority' - as a concept. And so it's just shifting around on my mind that I should be a little bit more specific about it.

So does the Revelation for instance mention the Child of the Woman (Revelation 12) – and it is stated to rule the world with an Iron Rod. Which ... yes ... isn't an iron fist. In as far as I might be that woman, this Child wouldn't be a literal Child. In as far as it's a literal person, I don't see how it could be me because I don't see how my Mother could be this woman.

Yes, the woman is supposed to see the man as her head, as the man is to see Jesus as his head, as Jesus implies the Father to be His head. Jesus however spoke to His disciples as friends – and I deem the same to be true for everyone whom He will welcome in the fold. There is a lot to be said about that – where we so can face each other, if not on eye Level, then still on a basis of mutual appreciation and understanding. And other than through how man likes to depict God, have I not seen the kind of authoritarian rule of God that some men would like to impose onto women.

And it does to me not matter much in how far you can painstakingly differentiate “your kind” of authoritarianism from “this kind” of authoritarianism. I'm not gonna read that book that only means to justify how “actually it isn't” - for, the only way authoritarianism can justify itself is by justifying itself as authoritarian.

Whether or not we individually however need authoritarian rule, would at the end of the day be our choice. Either directly through a vote, or indirectly via congregation. And if such is the iron rod, anti-authoritarian, then the authority we need is to be mindful of this simple truth. For sure, authority is sometimes required. Someone eventually has to take the lead here and there – but a replacement for God?<sup>7.1</sup> No thank You!

## **I - My Identity**

Now, generally I like to conduct myself as though I just were some random person with a more or less unique background. Because that's how my life started – and how it has gone since. Some exceptions would be ... let's call it "visitations from the Light". I mean, that not in form of some Light-show you would expect from a fantasy movie – but more like in dreams, from drug usage, from having mental issues ... whatever.

But – these visitations then followed some purpose; Which is to say, that something started to make sense in a way that ... I ... maybe would have to find something on in the Bible. So, just hypothetically speaking. And - yea, I found ... a possible answer. Some ... prophet that is a) announced but also b) not really happened yet. Give or take. I mean, there's a part in the whole of what talks about this prophet, that is ascribed to Jesus. Which would be a part I also don't really see fulfilled in me. Well, depending on how you want to put it, I guess. So ... it's like ... a Quantum Uncertainty thing I suppose.

So yea. Maybe ... I'm Israel (Jacob the Person, not the People)... I started to think. Although I guess I was more like: "Wow! I'm in the Bible!" - with much of the doubts I had, taking some time to develop. And somehow they never really stuck, because by the time they got around I had gotten around a lot more to the contrary. So Israel, a.k.a. "His Servant Jacob". "Yeshurun". Also compared to a worm. Yea ... makes sense. And maybe it made sense to me because it made sense to me to also identify as Jacob ... THE Jacob. And David ... THE David. And John ... THE John. The Beloved. Which has me on the side that God DOES in deed pick favorites. I mean, regardless of whether I am this and that or what – or not – Jacob is indisputably His favorite. So, why wouldn't he also be King of Israel once? And ... His beloved disciple?

And yea. I mean ... I certainly can see the feminine traits of those Characters ... like in me ... a Trans-Woman. So yea, Jacob, David and John ... by virtue of them and me being the same person, are basically trans. Well, they have outed themselves a couple of years ago in their contemporary iteration ... if that so happens to be me. Which basically makes them eggs. Or embryo's. To that end.

I mean, what we learn about John in the Bible does certainly give me these vibes of detachedness ... while David certainly too had issues of some unknown kind. Very introverted. Also very Lesbian.

But there also is an aspect of ultimate Boss-Babeness to me. Because ... so, I'm a woman. I'm Gods favorite. God would literally, as scripture has it, sacrifice thousands for me. Then I'm called "the Beloved" also. Like ... yea. Really good friends. But of course this isn't really a thing like between two humans. But ... so far I have understood myself to be HIS wife, a.k.a. THE Queen, by virtue of which, around some shenanigans, I'm essentially a Demi-Goddess - and since Godhood is represented by Him as a masculine, the feminine version is unoccupied which essentially means I get a free upgrade to actual Goddess. Although it is still He who would do all the God stuff relating to it. Which is however the opposite of telling me that I'm wrong. So ... err ... I mean ... it would be HE who would do all the God stuff relating to it. But also I'm less of a Boss-Babe and more of a Bitch. Which ... may be the same thing here or there. And I'm HIS Bitch. Make of it what you will ... . I mean, maybe I'm full of shit and stuff. Alternatively I'm here to ... how does it go again?

**Isaiah 41:14-18**

**>>> Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the LORD, and thy redeemer, the Holy One of Israel. Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff. Thou shalt fan them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the LORD, and shalt glory in the Holy One of Israel. When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORD will hear them, I the God of Israel will not forsake them. I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water. <<<**

Now, to my understanding this segment begins with Isaiah 40. As I read it. Therein we find a bit of a rant, God having issues with humans being humans – but instead of the teased resolution, a response of reason to those issues ... we move on to Chapter 41 where we start to hear of this Servant. And it goes on and on. There's quite a bit in there - occasionally going on some other tangent about idols and people being full of shit and that kind of stuff. It might just be the most zaelous "rant" we find in the Bible – the most ... when it's happening it's happening #GetRekt moment in the whole book. I mean, we can take Daniel and the Revelation for comparison. What we read there is pretty big – but it's also just like one verse ... or something we have to find between the lines. In comparison, this is basically God's "hidden" Middle-Finger.

Fun Fact: 'Mother' can be a totally valid religious title. 'Father' - however not! Sure. "Boys will be Boys! Have Fun storming the Castle! Don't kill anyone!" ... that sortof thing.

Now, if I were a false prophet - I would suppose, I would suffer from some kind of inaptitude. Some sort of crippling braindamage or fart-sniffing syndrome. I'd say that the worse you could say about me is that while I may be preaching the Gospel correctly, it's kinda all about me – as the prime benefacto...r. Hmm ... . Well, that is ... if you want to make it so. I ... guess I didn't get to emphasize it yet – but, this isn't about me. This is 'from' me. Which is the real problem. If you want to make it about me, that's fine, I provided some data. But unless you totally didn't get what I tried to tell you the whole time (in which case I don't know why you'd make this about me except you wanted to own yourself) – you get that this is →actually, mostly about YOU. Well. Whatever. I bank on the indirect benefits. Because hey, I ... did the thing that ... God said ... someone else would do? Hmm ... There's probably a mistake somewhere.

Anyhow. Maybe some fodder for the contentious: In my headcanon ... I also find a good overlap with several "deities"/idols. Astarte (Queen of Heaven), for Athena→Gaia→Amaterasu I have some Lore that isn't really historically accurate, there'a also a Venus→Mornig-Star→"Lucifer" angle – which intersects with a Lilith angle – which further converges around Liliana Vess – as for one of the more contemporary inspirational touchdowns and is mirrored by a more independent

Character, Kai'Sa - which is just the most central way in which "the Phoenix Force" integrates with me; And I don't think all that amounts to narcissism. It's pretty humble, actually – as in a way they are just metaphors for things. So yea, I'm also really digging the Rose (Street Fighter) vibes, but my body just isn't all that epic; And Yennefer is basically the cringe threshold for me. On the other side would be Wonder Woman – where, I dig some of the new riffs, but ... doesn't really integrate all that much.

In some sense, all of those are now idols, on the non-pornographic side, appropriated by me. Depending on whether or not enough people can get on board with the vibe. That also has some Gnostic Satanism strings attached to it – but that's essentially just nonsense in development.

In other words: I ... identify ... as ... : **Your Mother!** Which also means that all of you ... are ... sons (and daughters) of a bitch.

## *The End*

PS: Why is it, that Eve and Lillith are seen as diametrically opposed Characters? Here's an idea: Someone had to make up Lillith, basically as counter to the gentrified understanding of Eve. I mean, yea. On the one hand there's Eve – a.k.a. she who did the original Sin (which somehow is attributed to Adam sometimes?); Who then is also depicted as the goodwife in being remorseful – unto Adam. Rather than God. Or so, her being remorseful to God would somehow imply her to also be remorseful unto Adam because somehow that's the only way things could be going.

I'm sure she was remorseful about a lot of things, including Adam; Who probably was also really remorseful over having listened to the wife, rather than God. But maybe it was also kinda funny to them. At the end of the day, there's the question of what now if they had been separated – followed by whether or not someone would have eaten that dang fruit – like, ever.

But so it was her who ate it, which sorta puts the whole weight on her shoulders. Which, I suppose, is a lot. A part of it ... is always gonna stick somehow. So, eventually she might be of the opinion that ... the best she could do, was to make the best of it. And allegedly she had like 800+ years to figure some things out. And a part of it might be considered evil, or heresy – especially if it involved some sense of what we today might call feminism. Either way, independent women ... eventually weren't like, on the list of cool things that people wanted to promote ... and that's that.

Fun Fact: While the Snake is often a symbol for the Devil, the Snake is also a Symbol God used for salvation. So, technically, God is both – the good and the bad guy of the story. Whether it however amounts to goodness or badness ... would be what mattered – for all I care. So, make of it all what you will; I for myself happen to believe that there aren't a lot of options.



Nicde  
Christina  
Sonneger

Not the Knowledge  
is Sin,  
nor the Craft  
Neither Mischief  
nor the Riddled Word  
Not Pursuit  
nor Happiness  
But that,  
which cannot dwell  
in the Light

For what is it,  
but shadows?  
Something dancing around  
the Concrete Truth.  
Changing - no -  
shifting, to  
evade the true Eye.

Nought but a Figment,  
weeily existent  
and VOID on its own.

Though Night and Day exchange their  
Reigns Light and Darkness Hand in Hand.  
are both each others Complement.



Image credits:

Title (Cross) - MidJourney AI ([www.midjourney.com](http://www.midjourney.com))

Ouroboros - CrAlyon / DALL E mini ([www.craiyon.com](http://www.craiyon.com))

Woman in the Purple Dress - DALL E 2 ([openai.com/dall-e-2](https://openai.com/dall-e-2))

Eden Images - really old scans from my first digital work on it

Drawings and Decorations - Myself

---

# NOTES

---

## FOOTNOTES:

<sup>1.1</sup>: A DS9 reference.

<sup>2.1</sup>: YouTube.com : [Stanford] "19. Aggression III" @1:32:XX++

Note: I much recommend watching the whole thing because it's really interesting, insightful and in certain instances relevant. (Lecture Collection | Human Behavioral Biology) i.e. →

<sup>X.1</sup>: 9. Ethology

<sup>2.2</sup>: That the Israelite Religion and Tradition, most likely in consequence to the Reign of Salomon or the subsequent separation of the nation, was left unattended for quite some time. Perhaps: Israels Era of Religious Desolation.

<sup>3.1</sup>: Note: So again the issue with advice. Or alleged advice. We can read the whole part there concerning the transitioning of a trans person. The words certainly align to suggest that transitioning with worthless. That however to people who don't understand what "Respecting yourself" ultimately amounts to within the trans experience. But then usually the question follows, in how far this is different from issues pertaining to beauty standards. And I believe there are some, like: HRT and Bottom Surgery don't really change all that much of how I look – outside of how my feeling about myself might affect that. And that I think gets to the point – in as much as an envisioned improvement ought to make us feeling better of ourselves, with all that ought to come with that. So, the language is certainly similar. And trying to suggest that plastic surgery is bad, feels a bit like a hack in that regard. So could one argue that body dysmorphia and dysphoria are in about the same thing. Which I'd say they aren't. I can have dysphoria AND body dysmorphia. But in simple: Gender confirmation is about realizing what is already true inside. Ignoring the aesthetics. So is bottom surgery also only capable of producing approximations of "the thing". If you have issues with your beauty however, you have to wonder whether or not they themselves are a problem that would persist until some maybe unreachable goal is being reached. That would be the type of danger I try to point to.

<sup>3.2</sup>: source: Tanach, the Stone Edition (the Art Scroll Series) as edited by Rabbi Nosson Scherman and published by Mesorah Publications, Ltd – and I kinda have to trust the Jews on that because I'm not particularly knowledgeable of Hebrew.

<sup>3.3</sup>: The PDF I use has the title Page: The Nag Hammadi Library – The Definitive Translation of the Gnostic Scriptures Complete in one Volume; By James M. Robinson (General Editor).

<sup>3.4</sup>: "Tai Chi Chuan: Chen Stil. Übungen für Körper und Geist. Ein praxisbezogenes Lehrbuch" by 'Hong Li Yuan'.

<sup>3.5</sup>: I recommend the movies 'Tai Chi Master' (Jet Li) and 'Tai Chi Zero' as they touch on the introduced concept from a Martial Arts perspective.

<sup>4.1</sup>: Recommendations encompass shows/programs/channels such as 'Some More News', 'Leftovers', 'Deep Fat Fried' and 'the Majority Report /w Sam Seder'. Vaush has earned my respects for being really F\*in based, for the most part. But he shouldn't be allowed to talk about movies. And generally, that's so my bubble. ContraPoints, Suris, Shark3Zero, ... . There's a lot actually. The Serf Times, The Humanist Report, the Rational National. And beyond that we're entering the more neutral stuff. Secular Talk, PhilosophyTube, ..., ThoughtSlime, ... and of course Thunderf00t/VoiceOfThunder.

<sup>4.2</sup>: An irrelevant inside joke that Michael Mittermeier fans will understand. Musing about how "crucifix" is a curse word in Bavaria, he in a bit wondered what if Jesus had been nailed to a wall.

<sup>4.3</sup>: The true strength of Tolerance is what it allows us to accomplish as a society. Not however as a political absolute that should have us agree with the intolerant. Now does the concept behind it still eventually encourage us to be tolerant whenever, wherever – and things would be cool if that would be enough!

<sup>4.4</sup>: YouTube.com : [Big Think] "Liberal vs. Conservative: A Neuroscientific Analysis [...]" vs [Then & Now] "Neuropolitics of Liberals & Conservatives (& why its fMRI Trash)"

Nice touch with that Calligraphy, makes for a calming touch. But no. What is reality? So yes, say one thing and there's evidence to the contrary. From the Human Behavioral Biology lessons, I've learned that more often than not, Environmental factors tell us the most of what a given dataset can tell us. Now surmise the classical, Conservative Dynamics between the male, dominant, control-freakishness and the female, tradwife subservience – versus individuals that are outgoing and embrace diversity. Selective Breeding also

isn't the only mechanism in play. Even regardless of biology are there then cultural factors that translate into the raising of the next generation. All that should eventually translate into some kind of tendency of the described configuration. In my opinion. Had I bothered to watch the whole Video (the second one) – I could have also added: A weird way to agree. [mumbles unintelligibly]

So, for clarity: Assume that all I'm talking about are innate biases our environments imprint onto our cognitive reactions to the world around us. In other words: I was gonna write that part (Brainworms), whether I had known of this or not. (I had learned of it after the fact).

<sup>4.5:</sup> The etymological and culturally-resonant (emotional) background to this is clearly the 'conservation' aspect. The prolonging for the familiar, that which works. If one were to think however of ecological conservatism, or other forms of conservation, there is plenty to feel screwed over about when thinking of what 'conservative groupings' actually put out there. Conservative activism could do us all a great favor! But instead

... it's just vile and repugnant. I think I understand that it is, however, difficult to navigate this world without the familiar bonds or trusted companionship. And so the next best bet is ... ?

<sup>4.6:</sup> YouTube.com : [HasanAbi] "What s Wrong with Rural America..." - but yes, energy drinks are evil (my opinion).

<sup>7.1:</sup> God's primary contention with requesting a King (Saul's story) is, that He did not want the people of Israel to acknowledge a King other than Him. What followed – the story of the Kings down to Jerusalem's fall at the hands of Nebuchadnezzar – can be read as an extended commentary as to why.

<sup>7.2:</sup> The difference between factuality and objectivity came to me while pondering upon the linguistic tangles concerning the word "Sachlichkeit". My conclusion is, that objectivity imitates factuality while objects are innately abstracts – which means that objectivity isn't necessarily factual → in as far as the objects (abstracts) aren't.

---

## The Words of Agur & The Temple of Ezechieel

The Words of Agur constitute part of one Chapter in the Bible – that basically just appears to have been slapped onto the backside of some scroll. They are found in Proverbs 30:1-14 – and, what I noticed there was, is like a reference to the Gospel. But more so, like a test. Back when I had still been thoroughly immersed in the Scriptures, I was able to link each of the statements to some other passage of the Bible. Except at the end, I didn't know exactly where to look and eventually time moved on. Nowadays, I'd have to think a bit harder I think.

So, the idea would be to ... test your active insight. From how it stands, nowadays I'm back to almost nothing. I also don't have my original solution anymore. So, I don't even know how real this is.

I'm more sure about that "the Temple of Ezechieel" (Ezechieel 40+) is also a bit of a puzzle. At least the description of the gate is a bit ... puzzling; And I came to disagree with the "official"(?) solution. I think there was a certain trick to a particular description that just makes it work out.

So, if you fancy yourself once having time at your hands – these are things that can keep you busy. The latter being certainly more accessible than the former.

**Woe unto you that desire the day of the Lord! to what end is it for you? the day of the Lord is darkness, and not light.**

**As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.**

**Shall not the day of the Lord be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?**

Amos 5:18-20

## Astrology and Superstition

Now, Astrology we sure can lambast for being utterly stupid - but it contains **enough to speak to our curiosity**. That we could call "higher Mysticism" - **where there is a Mystery, alias an unknown we may never know the truth of - that can forever keep our curiosity captive.**

Like ... "the Secret". A.k.a. the idea that what you believe in, eventually manifests in reality. For what there is to it – I think one part is Charisma. The other part is ... more complicated. I could start by comparing it to Gravity (curvature of space-time) on some shared emotional plane (Astair or ETP (Emotionally Telepathic Phenomenon)). And I consider this – we could compare it to Mordor. I wouldn't try to play with it all that much. I think it is one trigger that can lead to Psychotic events. I would think there are Battalions on the ready to mess with it – beyond the every day nonsense going on. Our best chance is to just chill and do our thing.

Which is also true for horoscopes. For if you give your life into the hands of a questionable prediction, you're not really putting it in the right place I'd say.

**For the natural man is an enemy to God, and has been from the fall of Adam, and will be, forever and ever, unless he yields to the enticings of the Holy Spirit, and putteth off the natural man and becometh a saint through the atonement of Christ the Lord, and becometh as a child, submissive, meek, humble, patient, full of love, willing to submit to all things which the Lord seeth fit to inflict upon him, even as a child doth submit to his father.**

Mosiah 3:19

## **Racists and Misogynists**

The criticism here goes unto a very fantastical interpretation of life. While life may in deed be very fantastical, physical reality encourages us to stay grounded. So are there the physical forces that be - and compared to the universe we find ourselves put into a space of utmost insignificance. It may be the opposite to God's love, and still is equivalent to His presence. Everything you care about comes and goes in the blink of an eye - and the spectacle of a single star exploding may last longer than your lifetime. If we look up at the night sky - at least in places with low enough pollution to not obscure it - we can see light that has been traveling for millions of years. It may contradict the creationist perspective, but it is what the world we live in suggests of itself.

When it comes to racism and misogyny

then, we ever so often get to hear these fantastical claims that are to somehow justify their behavior. As if the universe had bent over to exalt the male sex of your particular genetic make-up above all of reality. And to what end? If the Universe needed an example of human stubbornness – we'd be done. Like, as if we somehow haven't been stubborn enough just yet.

So, how does "man" understand their position in creation? "**We**" so are the crown of it all, put above it all to govern upon it. Where the woman fits in – not really clear. But the man sure is on top. And somehow that has so far meant to ransack and exploit everything for what it's worth and to squeeze it dry until it crumbles into dust. One may argue that even savage beasts have more restraint – to not much opposition. Here's an idea: With great power comes great responsibility. Yes: Responsibility. Again: RESPONSIBILITY. In a more practical sense it's a concept whereby you nourish that which you want to yield from. One step further, as in a sense of respect, we may learn of the particular demands of a thing. So we can better nourish it - and subsequently yield better fruit.

So, with that on mind – what is more likely: That God abandoned us because there isn't enough misogyny in this world, or because *man* just doesn't get the first thing about being Godlike?

It really isn't as much that God abandoned us, but that "we" kind of didn't really understand the "looking after one another" part of being a social species. Like, how much of the pleas that mankind throws God's way are really just issues we have with each other?

So ye, what is "stronk bik boi" gonna do? Swinging that big dick energy ... ? It's like – we say that God has given us a big brain. Like, one of the things that exalts us above the rest of creation. But yet somehow that hasn't really settled down yet, here and there. Instead "the big and mighty" are gonna bulk around like some raging monkey swinging their balls into everyone's faces and then somehow finding a way to be proud of it.

It's considered the tough-boy attitude that highlights their ability to make the difficult decisions by being a tremendous asshole to everyone.

I don't think that creation would be

particularly proud of that kind of development. Well ... I'm ... appalled by it, just saying.

**All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.**

And Mary was made the mother of John as John was made the son of Mary. ...

1 Corinthians 10:23

## **False Prophets**

Wow. It's almost as if I have written this headline with a particular narrative on mind – where the segue from the previous into this topic certainly takes us to one contemporary instance where the two things have come together. And how could this not be addressed? When people claim to be prophets, to have prophetic visions, and prophesize on the back of those claims – things that then do not come to pass ... it's almost funny to see how clear the Bible is about that.

It's like ... between the Biblical records and reality - I have a hard time deciding which is more fantastical. There certainly is a nimbus of "people ain't gonna believe THAT" to contemporary events. Like, imagine what if things ever got back to sane again ... .

And sure. I do kinda feel bad that this entails headlines such as: "Woman forced to give birth to a headless baby" - because that's actually horrible!

**And when ye shall receive these things, I would exhort you that ye would ask God, the Eternal Father, in the name of Christ, if these things are not true; and if ye shall ask with a sincere heart, with real intent, having faith in Christ, he will manifest the truth of it unto you, by the power of the Holy Ghost.**

Moroni 10:4

## **The Gays and the Transes – Part 1**

I'm trans and I'm gay. More specifically, to avoid confusion: I'm a trans-woman and I'm a lesbian. Which means that I "identify" as a woman and I'm into women myself. A part of me likes to think that this should be enough. But another part of me would feel bad for not expanding this for what it's worth.

At the heart of this it's simple. Gay people love in gay ways – and it's just insane to assume you have a right to say as to whether or not they may do that. It's odd, that many straight people of the religious kind don't seem to understand that. Love-making is a part of a love-based relationship. I'm not sure how asexuals do it, but it's something along the lines of watching Netflix and eating Garlic bread.

And I don't think that there's a lot going on in people's heads when they imply that gays can be gay without doing the gay. There are attempts at making arguments – but those are mostly just about how they themselves can reconcile the existence of gays with their own beliefs, I would assume. It is certainly a complicated situation, because "no sex before marriage" is kinda silly if you're not even allowed to marry.

Which is why they say: Be gay, do crime! And yea – I mean. Jesus said: Unto the King what is the King's. But at some point the King might be going too far – and by some incident fall off a cliff or so. I don't know. I'm just here to interpret history or something like that. Good for us we have Democracy. Allegedly. Oh what a can of worms this is. Swirling and Squealing as worms do.

The same applies for trans people. I think it goes without saying, that trans people want to be seen as what they transition into. How now people think it's fair to bend over backwards in order to deny them that, is beyond me. At this point it's certainly not the trans people who are shoving any ideology down someone's throat; And the issue of censorship and "woke cancel culture" is a strictly self-imposed problem.

There isn't much to it. And the children ... well. Children can memorize the Pokedex, can tell you which Pokemon evolves from which and into what, explain to you the elemental interactions and lots of other nonsense that would get your head spin. Don't underestimate their ability to understand the world and some basic interactions therein. After all we're not talking of bees that want to be flowers, most of the time (for the rest of which, gender expression is generally more about approximation), but more like female lions that turn into male lions and such. And I'm not sure if there's a person out there that was scarred for life learning that among seahorses it's the male that gets pregnant.

And so they're hacking away to create a

weird sense of what “sexualization” means – while further imposing their own shortcomings to grasp reality as universal monoliths that are valid for all life. Now, you may be shocked at the apparent lack of trans-support that comes from the Bible; And more so at the certain lack of gay-support that comes from it – but it’s similar to how transphobes will misrepresent the available data on the matter. There’s a bunch of numbers with words and while that might indicate that it is so – the truth isn’t always so.

I assume this segment can trigger people into a state of paranoia concerning the Bible. Whichever side of it you’re on. Either it awakens your homophobia or your christiophobia. And once these positions are consolidated – and that would occur eventually, here and there – it’s extremely difficult, because of how the words exist, to break things apart. On the Bible side, it’s easy to fall for the described superficialities as to then deduce a deeper reality therefrom that would mandate the described superficiality to be judged the way it is. So, demons perhaps. Which would have you believe that OBVIOUSLY I’m possessed, AT THE VERY LEAST, if not something something Lilith and Lightbearer.

**Isn’t it strange, that the Whores in the Bible are overwhelmingly depicted as on the good side of things?**

Myself

### **The Marxist Globalist Agenda**

I can’t help but feel talked about when nutjobs rally against this “Globalist Agenda”. I may not know enough of Marx’ work to call myself a Marxist, but I’m sure I adapt enough of his ideas that the label could be applied to me. Then I also kinda wish we could make sense of it on a global scale.

Also when people talk about gay demons and such I feel like I’m being targeted. Not that I’m a gay demon – but, I may in fact dig the flair of Witches a bit too much.

So yea. I don’t know what they’re talking about - exactly - because ... who in the world does? ... but for what it’s worse ... why not co-opt it and say: “The Agenda has been revealed! (Muahuahuahua!)”. But yea ... apparently there’s this deep-state and ... probably the Illuminati ... and stuff ... which then makes me feel like an impostor.

Because yea, essentially ... that's what's happening here. It's just ... whatever.

I suppose that if I were the anti-Christ I'd have all the "Kings" in my pocket and so ... "the agenda". But ... the Bible says that these Kings would then also be inept enough or something to then play into God's hands ... and because of how I stand with God I have to assume that this would turn out IN my favor, not AGAINST it.

Hmm ... yea. I probably shouldn't have revealed the top secret plan by making these connections. ...  
Muahuahuahuahuahuaaaaaaa!

Or: Queeehueeehueeehueehuee!???

Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

Daniel 2:34+35

## The Gays and the Transes – Part 2

So, a man shall not lay with a man as with a woman. Which is ... what? Considering how the "old school" way of laying with a woman was very rapey? ... -\_- ... sorry. I mean, the easiest part of these issues to get over is when we talk about adultery. Like, between monogamy and polyamory – what's the position of the Bible, really? So, in simpler terms: It's adultery when people get to have issues with it. And there are issues, like, the story with David and Batseba. Although she then also gets to be the mother of Salomon, the Bible still condemns it. On the other side, when some folks got to rape one of Jacob's daughters ... and her brothers do a bit of a bloodshed in response ... the Bible's stance is more like "cringe". Yes, eventually there's more nuance to it; Which to the modern eye is however still ... rape apology on one and based on the other side. And what's right and wrong here? The

Mass is Gay – which is why Religious fanatics try to tell you that Gravity isn't real (hypothesis)

New Testament on the other hand changes things up a bit. Even so concerning these tales. Like, usually 'the man' gets to be center stage. So people would interpret the 10<sup>th</sup> Commandment as implying the woman to be the man's property for instance. But so the man could not possibly commit adultery then. Then in certain passages of the New Testament we see that the Man and the Woman get an equalized position. Even as much as "Love for the Daughter" is implied. So we do have emancipatory non-discrimination going on, even if it isn't explicitly instated.

If we so come to the underlying issues of gayness – we get to Romans 1. Here homosexuality and transness is sorted unto the wrongdoers. But still, homosexuality and transness aren't the 'cause' to that wrongdoing. There's wrongdoing that would imply what people perceive as wrong to so get more people on board with the wrongdoing, per chance.

And so I take issue with the concept of obedience as perpetuated by Christians. It maintains a structure around upholding superficial demands – based on the belief that all the commandments in the Bible are as divinely universal as implied/needed. So would there be no way, no cause, no reason, no anything, that would make gay sex OK. But oddly enough, the Bible never speaks of the underlying causes to gayness or transsexuality. Wouldn't it be easier to say something to the effect of homoromanticism? Because we don't have that, gayness is – as of biblical terms – reduced to the sexual act. Perhaps written by a dude that got ... well ... "butthurt" over something. And so we read it as implied within terms such as 'fornication'. Where people who by virtue of their attractions engage in the act – don't have much in terms of religious associations to go by, other than the imposed one.

I mean, so are pride or foolishness words that can be extended from LITERALLY EVERY WORLDVIEW. Leaving perhaps something that all of those takes have in common. Pride quite possibly being what it is today because of how it relates to self-preservation. And it should be shocking to see how Pride as part of Queer culture is about 'daring to exist' - rather than of indignancy over even the slightest of insults. And so context matters. So, yes. Words have meaning. But quite easily so is the meaning of a word warped through what people apply a term to. We get it ever so often through trending words; Of which some become evergreens. "Fuck" and

“Cool” being perhaps the most obvious ones. But so we have the problem that the Bible didn’t come with a book of definitions. So, if we have a word such as ‘Pride’ - we can however at the very least recognize that it has different meanings. And to act as if the Bible would imply all of it – is just weird.

One way in which believers justify bigoted opposition to Queerness, is by arguing over what damage it would do to society. Perhaps in conjunction with some assumed form of Pervertedness that corrodes “healthy restraint”. And because Christians associate that with Devil Worship – they surmise that as much inevitably follows.

**And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.**

John 10:16

## **Witchcraft**

What is Witchcraft? I mean, by how Christians react to Yoga or such, the main reason they wouldn’t play Dungeons & Dragons is because the manual isn’t contained in the Bible. We’re at that point so – where it’s like, to them everything outside of it is mysteriously satanic. Well, but how then – if you don’t understand how a micro-processor works – could you tell that computers aren’t ... Witchcraft?

So yes, we know of human ingenuity. Like, coming up with a game through which people can go on adventures – and “do magic”. I mean, magic thereby is the simplest of all ingenuities in a fantasy setting. But no, somehow it’s satanic. But – how much more immature and drawn to immoralities are folks that grew up in strict Christian environments compared to atheists? It’s a thing! Eventually relative to how much or how little the individual learned about anything outside of extremes. A thing possibly worsened relative to how much or little peace the individual can find within those circumstances. It’s a whole mess.

In a practical sense, the Urim and Tummim aren’t much different from Tarot. The only practical difference is that the Urim and Tummim was entrusted to a spiritual leader who would so have the authority to draw oracles. Which, given the old Covenant

 Circle 1 Eclipse 2 Growing Moon 3 Dark Moon 4 Waning Moon 5 New Moon Wi The Medium B Horse Wz The Alchemist S The Rose  Triangle 1 Creation 2 Evening 3 Night 4 Morning 5 Day Wi The Pivot B Orc on Wolf Wz Vampire S The Nun  Square 1 Paranormal 2 Compassion 3 Convergence 4 Impassion 5 Attraction Wi Fairy Queen B "Monster" Wz Mage S The Ninja  Star 1 Good 2 Evil in Good 3 Inner Conflict 4 Good in Evil 5 Evil Wi The Fighter B Werewolf Wz Priest S The Valkyrie	 Venus 1 Temple Whore 2 The Model 3 The Multi-Talent 4 The Diva 5 The Secretary 6 The Housewife  Elephant 1 The Black Panther 2 The Elephant 3 The Snake 4 The Dog 5 The Cat 6 The Lion  Pentagram 1 Cataclysm 2 Paradise 3 Deluge (Superflood) 4 Hell 5 Babel 6 Violent Love (Rape)  Griffin 1 The Thief 2 The Crystal 3 The Oasis 4 The Lantern 5 The Book 6 The Griffin  Dragon 1 Electric Light/Electricity 2 Bonfire 3 Clouds 4 Orgy 5 Rain 6 Domina
---	--

was abandoned, leaves the question for ... how's that now?

So – by the way: I came up with my own Tarot. And had my ideas confirmed or denied by oracling from a Poker deck with a ¼ chance of a 'yes' to turn out (Spades). One's best bet would be – and I'm partially on board with that – that things are going on in secret. That witches and witchers wouldn't just expose themselves for no reason. But there's still something to be said about superstition. Versus ... real effects ... of what we would otherwise call "miracles".

So, yea. In as far as something other than the Gospel brings people together, people might be concerned. But not everything actually IS in concurrence with the Gospel. Everything that quite openly labels itself as 'fantasy' for instance – is as easily discarded in that regard as it gets. And even when we get into the occult, though ... sure ... more at odds, I assume there comes the point where it transitions into the 'real' concurrence to the Gospel. Antichristianity. Though there's also Christian stuff that is actually in concurrence with the Gospel.

And to get to the truth of these things, we have to move beyond the superficialities that scare us.

But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.

Romans 6:7

### The Gays and the Transes – Part 3

To understand what it really means to be 'actually' Gay or 'actually' Trans – is to understand an underlying issue to something that may need to be separated from all the paranoid implications that people may have of their existence.

It is certainly so that my understanding of being Trans predates my understanding of sexuality. And while coming to terms with it, I had to question a lot about it. What is sex? What is gender? Why do I feel better when I express myself as female? Like, what universal truth is there for instance in clothing, so that my being would respond to the way I clothe? And often the answers

	Circle	Triangle	Square	Star	Crown
Venus	The Child	Red Light	Fake Love	The Goddess	Witch Queen
Elephant	War Elephant	Blue Light	Lewdness	Tentacles	Nyx
Pentagram	Dispair	Black Light	Wedding	Amaterasu	Dark Queen
Griffin	The Sun	Green Light	Passion	The Whore	Demon King
Dragon	Earthquake	White Light	Commitment	The Suitor	The Mother

Technically incomplete.  
Perhaps also too much.  
However enough.

seem to be silly. The answer here for instance being: The same reason why women dress differently than men. There's just different vibes and feelings – a large bunch of which come with opposites and so these things generally get sorted into a male and a female aspect.

So, when having Sex with women for instance – I had to realize that feeling as “the man” didn't work for me. I always had to imagine how I was a woman in it. Kindof tricking my mind per chance, to see that the feelings between my legs were those of getting penetrated for instance. And whenever I had a ‘male’ orgasm – it made me feel bad. Weird. While if I had a ‘female’ orgasm, I just felt like I had an orgasm. As supposed to.

And so we here come to Queer pride. Where I have difficulty ‘telling you’ of the underlying truths – I'm stuck between suggesting that I have to bear this curse, or that I might just live the way it feels right. And thereby there is nothing that Christ said, that makes me feel unwelcome in His fold. It's just some insanity that has spawned around what Christ said – that my existence, to my own self, is a testimony against.

And I think, that when people can come to terms with concepts of manhood or womanhood – es extended beyond mere physicality – they can also see a trans person for who he or she (or even they) really is. And yes, it makes a difference. It SUCKS, for once, to be constantly reminded of this biological shell and how I could therefore not live for who I am. But it therefore is also UPLIFTING to experience people who can see beyond that. That because they can support me for who I AM; As to so give me space to exist – rather than “treading on me”. And that in part BECAUSE I have no control over it.

So, *SORRY* – I guess, if my existential well-being is an affront to your sensitivities. Yes, the Bible tells us that we shouldn't be offensive – as in provoking ire – but if you take offense in my mere existence, I think you're getting it wrong!

<sup>14</sup> Thus saith the Lord, your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry is in the ships.<sup>15</sup> I am the Lord, your Holy One, the creator of Israel, your King.

<sup>18</sup> Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.<sup>19</sup> Behold, I will do a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert.



## ISAIAH 43

## Tankies

I certainly do have a very left-leaning slant. I grew up Christian - and although I initially had major difficulties reading even just one of the books of the Bible, I eventually read the whole thing. The WHOLE thing. Eventually. After all it's more of a codex than a novel. And it's pretty clear, that God's position, politically, is rather left leaning - by modern standards. And sure, eventually we have to talk about the wars and the brutality and absence of compromise and stuff ... but generally speaking, all of that, only revolves around Israel's ownership of Canaan. So, starting with getting Israel out of Egypt and ending with them settling in the land. Or technically with David conquering the last remaining bits. After that, the situation changes. So, David is followed by Solomon - Solomon does a bunch of nonsense but God promised not to punish him for that. But then Solomon's successors end up rivaling over the crown and tearing the country apart. And it is here where we can find a plausible reason for why God didn't want Israel to have a human King in the first place. And I don't really care whether or not or to which extent Archaeologists might agree with this narrative. At the end of the day, this is still a very extensive cautionary tale of how power corrupts and the consequences, the fallout, of our conflicts. And further down we also learn that for ages "the Law" had been lost. Josiah, the King when it was unearthed again, made a big deal of it - went to war and got killed. Makes one wonder of where the Plot armor went.

Then, eventually, Jesus came around and he was big time into sharing, doing what you can to help but also being open for a little bit of wasteful nonsense. And Judas wasn't into that.

Judas, in that story, is the extremist. He took the concept of sharing - the waiving on personal property and all the hippie dippie stuff that comes with it - to the point where he took offense with the concept of expending any of their shared wealth for something that didn't have an altruistic purpose. And sure, taken to the extremes, Jesus is the hedonist in that exchange. But

it is still an attitude echoed in modern psychology when it comes to therapy. Extremist thinking, in a sense, is a psychological ailment on its own. It at least is seen as a component of what factors into them getting worse.

Now, I wouldn't compare Judas to Tankies. Judas is more of an Uber-Woke here. But, Judas is still in the extremist camp where he then went on to sell Jesus out. Like, literally. Perhaps that's how come the phrase.

"Tankie" is a term that is used to label "lefties", communists in essence, that do not disagree with what the Soviet Union or Communist China kind of communism is. That is their brand of communism. "Tankie" referring to "rolling Tanks" as a symbol for the authoritarian slant. And I suppose any 'ordinary' communists would agree that those ideas don't actually embody the ideals of communism very much.

If we so were to go back to the old Testament and it's pre-Kings era - we find ourselves opposed to Tankie communism. Simple. Whether or not that's extreme, depends on perspective. But since we're used to having governing bodies or understand the concept of leadership to be inherent to human society, the absence of a ruling class would seem to be some extreme take on the **hippie dippie socialist pacifist kumba-yah peace and get high** way of life. It is, in essence, a form of anarchy, we may understand.

The reality is however a bit more nuanced. Israel did have governing structures. Currency was issued by the Tabernacle and the Judges were the generals of what constituted the early Israelite military/police. They did not have 'a' leader outside of their respective thing, but existed within a system of distributed power of practically independently operating bodies that presumably cooperated on a basis of the shared (national) interest. There so are perspectives, from which the demand for a more coherent leadership is the extreme. And it sure enough is usually the archetype of a leader through which matters such as ego, megalomania and greed become institutionalized.

So are Tankies in effect those heathens that were demanding a King.

# Closing Words

Now, that the Surgery has happened, I'm somehow supposed to make good on my self-imposed task to write some closing Words. It had to be these, specifically, not some other attempt at closing words I've made before, nor ones I might think of later. And I remember, throughout the process, before and after the surgery itself, images and thoughts flashing into and out of consciousness, about what to write. Even if just in approximation. There was however ... . There now however isn't much more left to my mind, but a rough approximation of what the topic had been all along. A very important one.

One thing I had flash into my head, that might be noteworthy, are sharp statements over how stupid it was. What I was doing. Images of drying, separated limbs laying in a ditch. The unpleasant feeling of noticing that the tips of my fingers were already stunned, looking up seeing only black and white, feeling the narcotics crawling up my arm towards my torso - and woosh. Done. I woke up ... realizing, well, I suppose that was it!

And now here I am. Sotospeak. And the message ... is one of rationality and irrationality. This one is to however not paint the two as eternal enemies, but as friends. Whether we tell the story as one of rationality or irrationality - we may always top it off with the other. And I hope this can become clear through the text and its demands - that too much of either can be bad and wrong.

From the rational side, sure, irrationality is just the worse. Because, well, irrationality would think it's somehow better than the rest. I don't know. I think there are a few ways to narrate on the interplay - and see how both are irreconcilable, for ever at odds with each other.

But ... over old oaths, modern tests of loyalty and whatever we might find between and around - I think we may find agreement in that there's something quite particular about these insistings on the irrational. There sure is reason and purpose in those, or let's assume as much. But to say, that the world could not change one's commitment, no matter how rational or irrational, I think holds something powerful.

One may easily be fooled by the appearances of rationality. And so, whether more often than not aside, there comes order through the irrational. To know about loyalty, belonging, friendships, that sort of thing, beyond whatever change of circumstances - for better or worse - reality might hold.

And then there's stuff like what I did. Allowing the prime resonators to my innate hormonal liquid be cut off just so I can feel more like a female. How rational is that? The thing is, that the bottom line to that is always one of irrationality. Or so, one of concepts stranger to the materialistic rights and wrongs. Rational? Irrational?

It's both.

While I still had nuts, what I wrote was this:[

]

There is certainly little one can do or achieve without rationality. A simple concept may be easily understood. And even if it doesn't fundamentally change as it becomes more complex, there still is a larger toll on one's processing capabilities. It's ... the nature of the beast, as it were. Especially so to a mind full of ideas ... . It is as ... if answers only ever lead to more questions - the complexity of any substance increases exponentially. Now, that of course goes against the rules of geometry. If we may assume that all substance is finite - at some point things ought to converge to a point. But what now if we combine things with other things? Left with a network of things?

There sure is something one can hope to accomplish - but realistically, one first has to learn how much stride one's legs are capable of, before gauging how far one might get. And in the meantime? Or for whatever would be left?

To the human mind - more so than the outside world - some things are out of reach. And if we can't see that, well, that's on us.

And so - is that. Blessed are the poor in spirit: For theirs is the Kingdom of heaven. Which is also, in other words, saying something about living in dreams. Meekness I think is often overlooked. And that is what I want to close this with. To not speak for nor against rationality - but for the meekness to properly deal with reality's incredible complexities.

In other words: It's futile to try and fight the chaos. It is narrow minded to equate chaos and order as equal opposites. Extremely so. Just think, how vast reality is - and how little one can do to create order. And the more order you mean to impose, the easier it is for chaos to get a hold of it. And one thing I learn from that, is that semanticism is a vastly unexplored esoteric art or craft.

So again: Chaos thrives in quantity, and order - can after all be seen as merely a part of it. If the ambition in order is to fight chaos, rather than learning the means of coexistence, one may find themselves blind to the diverse complexities of life - as to any words of wisdom that speak truth to that matter.



*Wendy*





The LORD bless thee,  
and keep thee

The LORD make his  
face shine upon thee,  
and be gracious unto  
thee

The LORD lift up his  
countenance upon  
thee, and give thee  
peace.

Numbers 6:24-26

